

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

\* \* \* \* \*

**MEETING OF THE SUPREME COURT ADVISORY COMMITTEE**

December 9, 2011

(FRIDAY SESSION)

\* \* \* \* \*

Taken before *D'Lois L. Jones*, Certified  
Shorthand Reporter in and for the State of Texas, reported  
by machine shorthand method, on the 9th day of December,  
2011, between the hours of 9:58 a.m. and 5:06 p.m., at the  
Texas Association of Broadcasters, 502 East 11th Street,  
Suite 200, Austin, Texas 78701.

**INDEX OF VOTES**

Votes taken by the Supreme Court Advisory Committee during this session are reflected on the following pages:

<u>Vote on</u>	<u>Page</u>
Rule 94a	23471
Rule 94a	23479

**Documents referenced in this session**

11-35 Subcommittee draft of Rule 94a (12-7-11)  
11-36 Additional proposed language - Rule 94a  
11-37 Ancillary Rules - Distress warrants (annotated)  
11-38 Ancillary Rules - Trial of right of property (annotated)

\*-\*-\*-\*

1  
2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good morning, and thanks  
3 to everybody for attending, including Justice Bland, who is  
4 usually -- as usual is right ready to go. Well, the last  
5 meeting of our three-year term, and thanks, everybody, for  
6 coming. As usual, we'll start with a status report from  
7 Justice Hecht.

8 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: I expect that the  
9 Court will approve publication of the rules on returns of  
10 service, expedited foreclosure, cases requiring additional  
11 resources, and parental rights termination cases on Monday,  
12 so those will be out next week sometime; and that will  
13 complete several of the assignments or come close to  
14 completing several of the assignments that the Legislature  
15 has given us; and I think that the task force on small  
16 claims is meeting. The task force on expedited actions is  
17 meeting, as Chief Justice Phillips will say in a few  
18 minutes, and so that's about all I have to report, unless  
19 there are questions.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody have any  
21 questions? I think, based on my conversations with Justice  
22 Hecht, the Court will move expeditiously to appoint the new  
23 committee, so unless you-all don't want to serve next time  
24 I expect most of us will be back together again soon after  
25 the first of the year. So with that, we are honored to

1 have Chief Justice Phillips here, and he is going to report  
2 on the progress of his task force on expedited actions.  
3 Shaking hands as he moves along the line just like he's  
4 back in campaign mode.

5 HONORABLE TOM PHILLIPS: Yeah, I've got some  
6 petitions in the car.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You never had a hard  
8 campaign, did you, in all your elections?

9 HONORABLE TOM PHILLIPS: So I'm told. Does  
10 one stand or sit?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Typically we sit, but --

12 HONORABLE TOM PHILLIPS: I'll sit then.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But you're welcome to  
14 stand.

15 HONORABLE TOM PHILLIPS: Well, this will be a  
16 short report. A potential client instead of giving me any  
17 business recommended to the Court that I be appointed to  
18 head this task force, could have just sent a Christmas card  
19 or something, but anyway, we have a group of about 12  
20 people, diverse types of practice and some of whom have  
21 actually tried a case in this millennium. We have had two  
22 full meetings; and the first meeting was largely war  
23 stories, which was good, because what's going on out there  
24 informs what type of rule might be passed to get somebody  
25 to return to the courthouse who otherwise would just go to

1 the mediator or let it slide or have a fist fight and then  
2 the second meeting we started making some preliminary  
3 decisions; and we knew the big buggabear in the whole  
4 dispute about these small under hundred thousand-dollar  
5 trials would be whether this is a mandatory rule or a  
6 voluntary rule; and as most of you know, the organized bar  
7 groups have largely weighed in for voluntary; and that  
8 fight still goes on and is still unresolved within this  
9 committee. There have not been a majority of the committee  
10 that's taken a position.

11           So we have split into two task forces, a  
12 mandatory rule and a voluntary rule, and they've each met  
13 and have drafts, and next Friday we will meet and try to  
14 hammer something out, but whether one side or the other  
15 will prevail or whether we will submit you a menu of two  
16 choices or whether we will propose a double rule with some  
17 mandatory and then a voluntary aspect that people can agree  
18 to that goes further in restrictions and streamlining and  
19 does not have a -- this very confusing hundred  
20 thousand-dollar cutoff, including interest and attorney's  
21 fees, which we've spent a lot of time speculating what if  
22 your post-judgment interest during the fourth year of your  
23 appeal puts the judgment over a hundred thousand dollars,  
24 or what if your contingent attorney's fees, should you take  
25 a writ of certiori to the U.S. Supreme Court, put it over a

1 hundred thousand dollars. The way the statute is written  
2 it's very difficult to know what to do with that and  
3 whether or not the Court would be called upon to make an  
4 expansive interpretation right now or whether that can  
5 await the case law, but obviously if it were voluntary, you  
6 would not have those restrictions.

7           You can also just say you're not going to  
8 claim a -- if you're in this, you won't get more than a  
9 hundred thousand dollars regardless. I mean, I don't know  
10 if you can trump post-judgment interest that way or not,  
11 but anyway, the cap has created a lot of discussion for us,  
12 particularly in line with the mandatory rule in a way that  
13 it doesn't exist on the voluntary side, and the players on  
14 the mandatory/voluntary, I'm sure you can guess who they  
15 are so I don't need to say, but our goal would be to vote  
16 out the major parameters of what our submission would look  
17 like at our December 16th meeting and then probably not  
18 meet again but handle everything else by e-mail and have  
19 some report to this group by the middle of January.

20           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Great. Perfect.  
21 Questions of the Chief about this? No questions. This is  
22 unusual.

23           HONORABLE TOM PHILLIPS: Excellent.

24           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You've cowed them into  
25 submission. Nothing -- not even Munzinger.

1                   HONORABLE TOM PHILLIPS: If you want to write  
2 up a petition about how your particular area of the  
3 practice is exempt, please, you know, get in line and do  
4 that.

5                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, Orsinger probably  
6 already has one drafted, so --

7                   MR. ORSINGER: I'm sure the Legislature  
8 already took care of that.

9                   HONORABLE TOM PHILLIPS: Oh, no, you're --  
10 well, we have a list of 17 types of cases that someone  
11 submitted that cannot come within this rule.

12                  MR. ORSINGER: Let me ask you, is custody of  
13 kids worth more or less than a hundred thousand dollars?

14                  HONORABLE TOM PHILLIPS: Well, exactly. The  
15 Legislature probably took care of that area, and we also  
16 have -- it's been the strong view of our committee that no  
17 judge should be able to submit one of these cases that's in  
18 this expedited mode to mediation, to force you to go to  
19 mediation. You can go if you want to, and that has drawn  
20 the ire of large groups of mediators, but not all of them.  
21 There's a group at UT that thinks that's a great idea. So  
22 we're hearing a lot about that particular -- that's just  
23 one of the kind of issues that maybe you wouldn't have  
24 thought of that we're hearing about. We're hearing about  
25 whether there should be restrictions on Daubert rules,

1 whether the summary judgment rules should be changed,  
2 whether or not maybe more things should be admissible like  
3 a denial of a request for admissions. So there's a bunch  
4 of interesting areas that you-all have a lot of fun talking  
5 about, and, of course, I wouldn't want to be here because  
6 that would hamper the discussion.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, you're required to be  
8 here. Okay, any other questions? Justice Phillips, thanks  
9 so much.

10 HONORABLE TOM PHILLIPS: Thank you. Good  
11 luck to all of you. Thank you for your service to the  
12 State.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. We'll move  
14 forward on the dismissal rule, and Justice Peeples has met  
15 again with his subcommittee, and I know one member of his  
16 subcommittee, Rusty Hardin, is not here, following a  
17 six-week trial in Newark, and he promised that he would be  
18 here, but he asked for dispensation from the Chair and from  
19 Justice Hecht because he promised he would take his wife to  
20 Paris as soon as his trial was over. So he and Mark Lanear  
21 tried a case in Federal court in Newark, New Jersey, for  
22 six weeks, and Justice Hecht and I thought he was probably  
23 entitled to go to Paris today with his wife, so that's  
24 where he is. So up to you, David.

25 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Okay. I think we



1 have an hour, and I'd like for you to have two things in  
2 your hands. One is called "Subcommittee draft, December  
3 7th," and the other is a half-page handout that says,  
4 "Additional language for proposed Rule 94a," from some  
5 members of the subcommittee. Since our last meeting here  
6 we met twice by telephone. There are 11 persons on this  
7 subcommittee. Ten were there for both of those  
8 teleconferences. Rusty Hardin, of course, was not able to,  
9 so we had excellent attendance. It's just been a fabulous  
10 subcommittee, and I appreciate them very, very much.

11 I want to point out that a reporter from the  
12 *Texas Lawyer* named Angela Morris is here over in the corner  
13 over there. Raise your hand so we can see you. Welcome.  
14 They published an article on this, I understand, a week or  
15 so ago, and I guess they'll do that again. Anyway, she's  
16 here, and we welcome her.

17 Before we talk about this, I want to break  
18 our discussions down into two categories. One will be  
19 anything having to do with attorney's fees, and we'll have  
20 in our hands the half-page handout for that. The other 30  
21 minutes will be everything else, not attorney's fees, and  
22 I'd like to take the non-attorney's fees issues first and  
23 save the last half for attorney's fees, and let me point  
24 out two things. The previous draft that we had last time  
25 tried to -- said, "The Court must dismiss a case that has

1 no basis in law or fact," and then we defined or attempted  
2 to define what that meant. We took out the quotation of  
3 "no basis in law or fact," and on lines 5 through 10 we  
4 tried to summarize what that -- we think that means, and  
5 but the words "No basis in law or fact" are found only in  
6 the title of the rule, and if that's important to you, we  
7 might want to talk about it.

8                   And just a second thing that I want to alert  
9 you to, there was some discussion about whether we ought to  
10 have a certificate of conference, which the State Bar draft  
11 had and that it also might be called the safe harbor  
12 provision so a movant, a defendant, would have to notify  
13 the other side, "I'm going to file this thing," and finally  
14 we decided not to do that, and instead we imposed a seven  
15 days' notice provision. That's on line 24 in sub (d), and  
16 the thinking basically was that's enough time, more than  
17 the three days' notice that you get on an ordinary motion.  
18 Seven days' notice would give the plaintiff time to think  
19 about it and so forth, so that is one change that we made,  
20 and I have some introductory remarks about attorney's fees,  
21 but I think I'd like to save them for when we get there.

22                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Very good. Let's  
23 talk about Rule 94a, subparagraph (a), grounds and content  
24 of the motion. Are there --

25                   HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Chip, could I say,

1 we did something I thought was very good. Since all of our  
2 discussions and in here too had started at the beginning  
3 and worked toward the end and then we kind of fizzled out,  
4 and the last meeting we started at the end and worked  
5 forward.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

7 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: And I think we  
8 probably ought to open it up for the whole rule except for  
9 attorney's fees instead of working our way through.  
10 Otherwise we're likely to get bogged down. I would open  
11 everything up except attorney's fees right now.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That works for me,  
13 although, you know, if we go over 30, that's okay.

14 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: You mean you didn't  
15 mean it when you said an hour?

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, I meant an hour in  
17 terms of our committee's times, which is sometimes elastic.

18 PROFESSOR CARLSON: That's seven hours.

19 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I still think we  
20 ought to open the whole thing up --

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, that's good.

22 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: -- except for  
23 attorney's fees right now.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's fine, and we'll try  
25 to keep it to 30 minutes, but if we're -- people have

1 comments and they feel strongly about them and we're not  
2 repeating ourselves and we spill over, that's okay, too, a  
3 little bit. So the whole rule, where in the whole rule do  
4 you want to start? Carl has got a place to start.

5 MR. HAMILTON: Are we going to include the  
6 additional language?

7 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: That's attorney's  
8 fees. That additional language, that deals with when a  
9 motion is filed and the plaintiff says, "I'm going to  
10 dismiss or nonsuit," or an amendment is made that cures the  
11 objection, should the movant be able to get attorney's  
12 fees, that kind of thing, and that we worked and worked and  
13 worked on that and just ran out of time, but that's what I  
14 want to save for the last half of our discussion, so let's  
15 don't go there yet.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. That sounds good.  
17 Richard Orsinger.

18 MR. ORSINGER: This is late in the game to  
19 have this thought, but this would not apply to defenses  
20 that someone raises that are not supported by law. It's  
21 only if you're seeking affirmative relief like money  
22 damages that you will be held to this test?

23 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Well, it would  
24 apply to a claim or counterclaim, but I don't think it  
25 would to an affirmative defense, if that's your question.

1 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Yeah, Jeff.

3 MR. BOYD: So I had raised -- and we did run  
4 out of time and didn't get to wrap up on the subcommittee  
5 -- but the issue that in my view this draft omits the lack  
6 of a basis in fact as a ground for dismissal. The statute  
7 says "shall dismiss if the claim has no basis in law or in  
8 fact," and that's what the title of this rule says; but  
9 then you look at subparagraph (a), grounds and content of  
10 motion; and sub (a)(1) states the grounds for a dismissal;  
11 and it only addresses a lack of a basis in law; and so I --  
12 the recommendation I had made in an e-mail last night or  
13 the night before, I don't remember which, is that somehow  
14 we need to add that in; and I think Gene had come up with a  
15 way to do that that I think the committee should consider.

16 MR. STORIE: Yeah, I was going to -- if you  
17 want to take that up now, I was going to insert into (a),  
18 sub (1), after "dismiss a claim that" and then "has no  
19 basis in fact or that is not supported by existing  
20 law." So the whole sentence reads, "On motion a court must  
21 dismiss a claim that has no basis in fact or that is not  
22 supported by existing law or by a reasonable argument for  
23 extending, modifying, or reversing existing law."

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Carl.

25 MR. HAMILTON: Doesn't (a)(2) take care of

1 the fact situation?

2 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, that's the intent.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Did you get what Frank  
4 said, that that was the intent of the subcommittee to take  
5 care of that in subpart (2)?

6 MR. GILSTRAP: I think so.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Hoffman.

8 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Yeah, just to follow up  
9 on that point, so in other words, what David was saying --  
10 Judge Peeples was saying earlier is the previous draft had  
11 actually defined that a claim has no basis in law when, and  
12 then we had the language in (1) and then it said, "A claim  
13 has no basis in fact when," and we had some of the language  
14 that was in (2), and what this draft does is it takes that  
15 out. Now, I think, Jeff, you're right. I think you were  
16 right in the sense that (2) is a little bit confusing  
17 because we also have in (2) in line 8 the business about  
18 not hearing evidence; and it may be that the more elegant  
19 solution here, consistent with the idea of not defining  
20 either what exactly law or fact, no basis is, is to sort of  
21 pull out the "not hear evidence" and place that either  
22 elsewhere or in another sentence so that something like (2)  
23 could sort of be revised to read, "On motion a court must  
24 dismiss a claim" -- I'm sorry, "a court must accept as true  
25 all allegations unless a reasonable person could not

1 believe them." So that -- the symmetry of not defining.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Frank Gilstrap.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: The reasoning of the  
4 subcommittee -- and I think this was largely supported by  
5 the full committee last time -- was this: The Legislature  
6 said no basis in law or in fact, but when you start looking  
7 at the law there is a lot of confusing case law involving  
8 the phrase "no arguable basis in law or in fact" as used in  
9 13 and 14 of the Civil Practice and Remedies Code. If you  
10 simply put in "no basis in law or fact," you're going to  
11 import all of that controversy into the rule, and the  
12 courts are going to take a while to sort it out. So what I  
13 think the committee last time voted to do was simply to use  
14 the definition that's in lines five and six. That comes  
15 out of the sanctions rule, and we've -- we've changed some  
16 of the words in that -- in that subparagraph (a)(1), but  
17 that's essentially the language out of the sanctions  
18 provision in Chapter 10 of the Civil Practice and Remedies  
19 Code. That's the standard that you apply.

20 Now, what does it mean, no basis in fact?  
21 Well, under the Chapter 13, 14 cases where they talk about  
22 no arguable basis in law or fact, they say, well, if you're  
23 going to decide on no basis in fact you've got to hear  
24 evidence, and the Legislature said you can't hear evidence.  
25 The only way to deal with the fact issues here is to take

1 the plaintiff's allegations as true, and that's what we've  
2 done in (a)(2). Now, we've got one carve out there. We  
3 say that you don't have to take the allegations as true if  
4 they're unreasonable. If the guy says that he's being  
5 controlled by Martians, you don't have to take that as  
6 true, but otherwise the only way to deal with the facts  
7 are -- if you're not going to hear evidence is to take the  
8 plaintiff's allegations as true. There's no other way to  
9 do it. So you take the allegations as true and then you  
10 apply (1) and "not supported by existing law or reasonable  
11 argument for extending, modifying, or reversing existing  
12 law." That's kind of the reasoning of the subcommittee,  
13 and I think that's the way the rule is intended to work.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard Orsinger.

15 MR. ORSINGER: On that point, I agree that we  
16 have to interpret no basis in fact as no basis in the facts  
17 alleged rather than no basis in the facts proven because  
18 there's no time or process to prove facts. So I agree  
19 totally with that distinction, but number (2) doesn't give  
20 you an independent ground to dismiss where you have a claim  
21 that's supported by legal theory but not by the pled facts.  
22 The dismissal instruction is in (a)(1), and (a)(2) tells  
23 you how to go about evaluating the dismissal under (a)(1),  
24 and it seems to me what this should say is number (2)  
25 should say, "On motion a court must dismiss a claim that is



1 not supported by facts alleged." And then carry on that  
2 you're not allowed to have a fact hearing and we're going  
3 to carve out the attorney's fees. The way this is written,  
4 it seems to me, that (2) is just an instruction on how you  
5 implement (1), and really (2) is supposed to be an  
6 alternate basis for dismissal independent from (1) that's  
7 based on facts pled, not facts proven.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I -- notwithstanding  
10 more than four hours of conference call discussions between  
11 and among all of us on the subcommittee, I do not have a  
12 problem adding "has no basis in fact or" in (1). I do not  
13 have a problem putting that in there. I'm not troubled by  
14 the potential for getting into all kinds of arguments about  
15 whether the allegations are sufficiently factual or not,  
16 just by the addition of that -- addition of that language.

17 Second, and this came up at our last meeting,  
18 and I think Richard Munzinger will probably agree with me  
19 on this, although he's not -- he didn't raise it himself.  
20 Maybe we should do something with (2) if (2) is just a  
21 mechanism for applying the standards in (1), and Richard  
22 recommended -- and I don't have a problem saying this  
23 either -- "and must accept all allegations as true, unless  
24 a reasonable person could not believe them or the  
25 allegations are contrary to law." Maybe that extra

1 language, "unless the allegations are contrary to law," is  
2 unnecessary because a reasonable person could not believe  
3 something that's contrary to law, but I don't -- I think it  
4 clears things up to put that language in and I hate to be a  
5 renegade with respect to the committee, but my thinking  
6 is -- continues to evolve on these complex things.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You're not flip-flopping,  
8 are you?

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I'm not a  
10 politician, so I'm not susceptible to that problem.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Peeples, what do  
12 you think about adding that language to (a)(2)?

13 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I think that's  
14 harmless, and it gets us past this issue, and it probably  
15 ought to be done. Line five might be changed to read, "On  
16 motion a court must dismiss a claim that has no basis in  
17 fact or is not supported."

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

19 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Gene Storie, isn't  
20 that what you said basically?

21 MR. STORIE: Yeah, basically. I had a second  
22 "that" in there, but --

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

24 MR. GILSTRAP: Wait, wait.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank Gilstrap.

1           MR. GILSTRAP: I'd like -- somebody needs to  
2 give me an example of a situation where, you know, it has  
3 no basis in law -- I mean, what was the example you had,  
4 Richard? No basis in law, but the facts are -- no basis in  
5 fact, but the law supports it?

6           MR. ORSINGER: I mean, you have a valid  
7 claim, but the facts you pled don't bring you within that  
8 claim, so you can't say that it's no basis in law.

9           MR. GILSTRAP: Well, if the facts you pled  
10 don't bring you within the law, you don't have a basis in  
11 law. You see, I think we're --

12           MR. ORSINGER: I don't know. If your  
13 pleading doesn't state a cause of action and you just plead  
14 a bunch of facts, that may be true, but a lot of lawyers  
15 will plead recognized causes of action and then the facts  
16 that they plead don't bring them within the cause of action  
17 they claim to invoke.

18           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy.

19           MR. LOW: Richard, what would happen if  
20 somebody pled that you were negligent in doing all of these  
21 things and inflicted emotional distress on me, and the law  
22 is it has to be intentional. Would that be a defect in  
23 fact or law? Which one is it?

24           MR. ORSINGER: To me it -- intentional  
25 infliction of emotional distress is recognized, negligence

1 is recognized, but if the facts that are pled don't bring  
2 them within either one of those causes of action then  
3 that's a fact problem, not a law problem.

4 MR. LOW: Well, the law doesn't support a  
5 claim for that, so to me it's dual.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Are we saying  
8 essentially you want to dismiss if the claim is not  
9 supported by existing law or by reasonable argument for  
10 extending, et cetera, or not supported by the facts pled or  
11 the facts pled do not meet belief by any reasonable person?

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Skip.

13 MR. WATSON: I'm sorry, I'm a little unclear  
14 on exactly what we're doing. Is the consensus after  
15 hearing all of this that (1) is intended to apply to both  
16 claims that have no basis of fact and claims that have no  
17 basis in law and (2) is a means of deciding (1)? Or does  
18 (1) apply only to claims that have no basis in law and (2)  
19 applies only to claims that have no basis in fact? Just a  
20 simple answer to that question.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Peeples.

22 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: The way you phrased  
23 it the time first time sounded better to me than the second  
24 time.

25 MR. WATSON: Okay. I just want to know what

1 we're voting on.

2                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Hoffman, and  
3 then Professor Dorsaneo.

4                   PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Maybe I could follow up  
5 on that. So this is where I think -- this is sort of the  
6 point I was trying to make, and apparently not well, that  
7 the way (2) is written it does appear to be confusing,  
8 because it could be read as saying the committee felt -- I  
9 think I am correct in saying that everyone felt the statute  
10 authorizes a dismissal of a claim that has no basis in law  
11 and separately and independently also authorizes a  
12 dismissal of any claim that has no basis in fact. So there  
13 are two independent things.

14                   Now, that said, where we -- just maybe it  
15 would be helpful to do this again. Where we were last  
16 time, we had a long discussion about this in the committee  
17 of the whole and certainly have had long discussions of  
18 this in the subcommittee, was what's the best way to  
19 operationalize the statutory language. So at one point  
20 there was a discussion about literally just saying, "A  
21 court shall dismiss a claim that has no basis in law" and  
22 then separately, "A court shall dismiss a claim that has no  
23 basis in fact." But our -- at least the majority of the  
24 subcommittee -- now, I think there was some disagreement,  
25 but I think at least the majority of the subcommittee felt

1 that it wasn't as helpful to practice to simply put into  
2 the rule what the statute says without further elaboration;  
3 and as Frank has said and as Frank's memo details, I think  
4 the majority of us were convinced by that that we ought to  
5 do more because there's so many different ways it could be  
6 interpreted; and so I think that what you have here is the  
7 effort by a majority of the subcommittee to try to define  
8 what each of those independent grounds could be. "A claim  
9 has no basis in law when" and that's lines five and six,  
10 and then "a claim has no basis in fact when no reasonable  
11 person could believe them."

12               Now, this does get right back to, though,  
13 what Judge Yelenosky just asked, which is -- and what  
14 Richard was talking about, which is it is also possible  
15 that we could put into the rule, "A claim has no basis in  
16 fact when the claim is not supported by the facts pled,"  
17 independent of whether a reasonable person -- the  
18 reasonable person issue. Those are the "Aliens have taken  
19 over my brain" kind of case. And so just to sum up, the  
20 current draft doesn't address, at least expressly, a claim  
21 has no basis in fact when the claim is not supported by  
22 facts pled.

23               CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Bill, do you still  
24 want --

25               PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah. Well, I just want

1 to say that this distinction between law and fact just  
2 simply breaks down, the more you look at it. I mean, we  
3 could -- we can talk about it. We can say, okay,  
4 negligence is a recognized legal claim generally speaking,  
5 but certain kinds of things that can happen when you're  
6 driving a motor vehicle probably can't be negligence. But  
7 is that a fact problem or a law problem? And that's -- it  
8 depends on how you look at it. So this is a -- this  
9 adventure is doomed if we're going to try to draw the clear  
10 line between a factual problem and a legal problem, and  
11 it's really the Legislature's fault that they're trying to  
12 make us do that.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, the Legislature gets  
14 to do that.

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Right, they do. They  
16 get to do it.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Skip, then Frank, and then  
18 Buddy.

19 MR. WATSON: Well, I really don't care how we  
20 got here. My problem is, is that we just need to be clear,  
21 because, you know, what I was hearing was that Lonny was  
22 saying one thing and David just when I tried to articulate  
23 it clearly was thinking it should be the other, and to me  
24 the first line either needs to say, "On motion a court must  
25 dismiss a claim as having no basis in law if" or "no basis

1 in law or fact if." We need to say which prong or prongs  
2 we're addressing in the first sentence, and then we need to  
3 know whether (3) goes only to fact or whether it modifies  
4 both or is the how-to on both, and unless we get that  
5 clear, the question I posed is going to be posed by  
6 everyone who confronts this, just what is to modify.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank, Buddy, Jeff, Sarah.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: I think -- I think Bill hit  
9 the nail on the head. The statute proposed -- the statute  
10 proposed by the Legislature is really unworkable. If you  
11 go through this thing and try to parse out, okay, what does  
12 it mean no basis in law and what does it mean no basis in  
13 fact, you're getting it tangled up and you're going to get  
14 a rule that no one knows what it means and the proposals  
15 that are being made to amend this I think have that  
16 problem. You take that out of your mind. Look at (1).  
17 That's your standard. Then look at (2). This is how you  
18 interpret the pleadings. If, to use Richard Orsinger's  
19 example, the facts don't support an award, even though  
20 it's -- that you pled a recognized cause of action or a  
21 plausible cause of action, but the facts don't support it,  
22 then you lose. You can be thrown out of court. As a  
23 matter of law your case should be dismissed, and it has to  
24 be a matter of law because we're not hearing facts.

25 So if you'll just simply take (1) and look at



1 the pleadings as you're supposed to in (2) and apply the  
2 standard, you will have in effect -- you have effected the  
3 legislative goal in a simple way that lawyers can apply. I  
4 think another approach is going to lead to something that  
5 no one -- that we're going to take a lot of litigation to  
6 sort out what it means.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy.

8 MR. LOW: Chip, they talk about the purpose  
9 of (1) and (2). Maybe I'm looking at it too simply, but  
10 the headnote says, "Grounds and contents." No. (1) tells  
11 you that the grounds for a motion, and No. 2 is simple and  
12 tells you what the motion must contain. I mean, I don't  
13 see mixing and mingling of the purpose, one is for fact and  
14 one is for law. (1) is telling you the grounds to file a  
15 motion. (2) is telling you what your motion must state.  
16 It's pretty simple, but maybe I think too simply.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jeff, and then Sarah, and  
18 then Judge Wallace.

19 MR. BOYD: I think the fact that we're  
20 proving that it is debatable, not quite clear whether a  
21 particular pleading lacks basis in fact or law, is the  
22 reason why the rule has to make it clear that either is a  
23 basis for dismissal under the statute. That's my point.  
24 So if -- if I adequately and thoroughly plead intentional  
25 infliction of emotional distress and I put in factual

1 allegations that on their face do not demonstrate, what's  
2 the word, extreme and --

3 MR. ORSINGER: Extreme and outrageous  
4 behavior.

5 MR. BOYD: -- outrageous conduct on the part  
6 of the defendant, but I plead that element but then the  
7 facts as described clearly do not demonstrate, now, is  
8 that -- is that lacking basis in fact, or is it lacking  
9 basis in law? And I understand Frank's point that  
10 ultimately it's lacking basis in law, but the fact that we  
11 can sit here and argue about it tells me that there's going  
12 to be a smart lawyer in court one day that says, "No,  
13 judge, that's just -- he's just complaining that my facts  
14 aren't good enough. I've pled the law, and the law is the  
15 law. He's just complaining my facts aren't good enough.  
16 That's no basis in fact, and under this rule you can't  
17 dismiss for that reason," and that's why I think the rule  
18 to avoid that has to say both either/or is a basis for  
19 dismissal.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah, and then Justice  
21 Pemberton.

22 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: At the risk of being  
23 simplistic, I'm not quite as simple as Buddy because I  
24 don't think (1) states the grounds, it seems to me that the  
25 pleaded facts either can't be believed by a reasonable

1 person or they don't support the cause of action that's  
2 been pleaded.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

4 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: That's one ground.  
5 Two prongs, one ground. The other ground is that the facts  
6 pleaded establish the cause of action that's been pleaded,  
7 but that cause of action isn't recognized by Texas law.  
8 It's one or the other, and the first is fact problem, the  
9 second is law problem. I don't really care how you label  
10 them, but those are really the only three possibilities,  
11 and to me if we don't say it that clearly we're going to  
12 argue about this for the rest of our careers.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Wow. Justice Pemberton.  
14 But you're right, Sarah.

15 HONORABLE BOB PEMBERTON: I was going to  
16 propose a possible way to clear up some of this. In sub  
17 (1), insert after "existing law," comma, "including not  
18 being supported by the facts alleged," comma, and just to  
19 clarify that not supported in existing law, that would  
20 embrace the, you know, negligent infliction of emotional  
21 distress and also make clear that the legal sufficiency of  
22 facts alleged is also a basis in law and a ground for  
23 dismissal.

24 Also, in sub (2) I don't know if it would  
25 help, but we see sometimes in certainly plea to the

1 jurisdiction context issues about the terms like  
2 "allegations," it being enough to just state a  
3 constitutional theory, for example. Would it help to  
4 insert the word "factual" before "allegations" to make  
5 clear what -- I think it's implicit in the discussion we've  
6 had that we're talking about allegation of facts as opposed  
7 to some kind of legal theory, but people confuse that  
8 sometimes.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Wallace, I'm sorry,  
10 I skipped over you.

11 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: I don't -- I see  
12 where this kind of bumps up against the special exception  
13 every now and then, and it seems to me that if you have the  
14 situation where you have pled a viable cause of action,  
15 like intentional infliction of emotional distress, but the  
16 factual basis you decide, you know, the other side  
17 challenges that because they haven't alleged a factual  
18 basis to support it, not that it's not unbelievable, it's  
19 just they haven't alleged enough. Wouldn't that be the  
20 subject of a special exception and not a dismissal? It  
21 seems to me it would.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think it could be, and  
23 that's what we said last meeting, that there's an overlap  
24 between the two, the difference being that you get  
25 attorney's fees in this procedure but in your example,

1 that's exactly what Sarah is talking about, because you  
2 could -- you could have a pleading that says, "I'm bringing  
3 a cause of action for intentional infliction of emotional  
4 distress, and the basis of that is that my husband was  
5 yelling at me for three straight days over who's going to  
6 take the garbage out, and I feel very distressed about that  
7 and have suffered damages, emotional distress, and  
8 therefore, I ought to have a claim"; and the defendant  
9 says, "No, we accept those facts as true," even though the  
10 husband says, "I didn't raise my voice to her ever," but  
11 "We'll accept that as true and that as a matter of law  
12 doesn't amount to intentional infliction of emotional  
13 distress."

14                   And then Sarah says but there's another  
15 category where the pleading goes on to say, "Plus, you  
16 know, my husband is in league with the Martians, and the  
17 Martians are calling me every night at midnight, and  
18 they're inside my head, and they're messing with me, and I  
19 can't sleep, and they're banging on the door at 3:00 a.m."  
20 Now, those facts might amount to intentional infliction,  
21 but nobody would believe them, so in that case the motion  
22 is granted as well.

23                   MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, it's covered by the  
24 rule. That whole scenario is covered by the rule. You  
25 don't believe the facts that are not reasonable, and the

1 other facts, under the other facts the claim is not  
2 supported by existing law.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Carl.

4 MR. HAMILTON: We're assuming that facts are  
5 going to be pled. What if the allegation is that the  
6 defendant negligently injured me? Is that subject to  
7 dismissal, or do we need to say something in here that  
8 there have to be facts pled --

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

10 MR. HAMILTON: -- to support the claim?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Orsinger, then Sarah.

12 MR. ORSINGER: After the debate I'm convinced  
13 that it's really impossible to distinguish something that's  
14 defective as from law as from facts. The example that  
15 comes to mind is, you know, we have a bystanders rule here  
16 that you can't -- if you're not injured by negligence and  
17 you're just a bystander then you can't recover. I may have  
18 not stated that correctly, so someone might plead a  
19 negligence case, but the facts pled might show that they're  
20 not within the zone of people who can sue. Now, is there  
21 defect that the law is not good because the law doesn't let  
22 them sue, or is it defect that they haven't pled themselves  
23 within the zone that the law does protect? You could look  
24 at it either way. I don't think you can distinguish it,  
25 and I think the best solutions is to make it clear in (1)

1 that a defect in pleadings, facts, or a defect in law is a  
2 grounds for dismissal and that in (2) we're not going to  
3 engage in the fact-finding process. We'll take the  
4 allegations as true unless no reasonable person could  
5 believe it, and that way we don't have to say whether it  
6 falls into the law area or the fact area.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: We dodge the bullet.

8 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

10 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Isn't your no facts  
11 are pleaded, isn't that the purpose of the special  
12 exception?

13 MR. HAMILTON: Yes, it is --

14 MR. LOW: Right.

15 MR. HAMILTON: -- but this whole thing is  
16 sort of getting around special exceptions.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jim.

18 MR. PERDUE: That -- once you go down that  
19 road you are then traveling into an area that is  
20 inconsistent with the history of the statute because this  
21 was first brought as the potential of a 12(b)(6) in state  
22 practice, and through the negotiations you end up with  
23 this. They pulled that, and the stakeholders that were  
24 involved in the bill very specifically have a history that  
25 this is not supposed to be a 12(b)(6) corollary in state

1 practice. So remember this is a -- I mean, this is a  
2 fee-shifting rule. It's a sanction rule, so once you start  
3 going down the road of the idea of the failure to plead  
4 adequately that's a lawyer mistake results in dismissal and  
5 the sanctions of attorney's fees, you're taking it into in  
6 that instance a 12(b)(6) plus, which is completely  
7 inconsistent with the legislative history.

8                   So I thought Gene's proposal was fine, but  
9 once you start talking about looking behind the pleadings  
10 and the adequacy of the facts pled, you're back in that  
11 strike zone of 12(b)(6), which is inconsistent with the  
12 legislative intent.

13                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Munzinger.

14                   MR. MUNZINGER: We live with the language  
15 chosen by the Legislature and not by the interests of the  
16 stakeholders who sought or opposed the law before the  
17 Legislature. That's standard Texas law. Once the  
18 Legislature has spoken, unless it has spoken ambiguously,  
19 you are limited to the language in the statute. So I don't  
20 think we should draw a rule that's based upon the  
21 intentions of the stakeholders. The Court is limited to  
22 the language given it by the Legislature. It has a  
23 legislative command to adopt a rule in the language of the  
24 rule, which is, again, why I'm one of the lonely voices  
25 that opposes subsection (1) and the language "a reasonable



1 argument for extending," because I think that exception  
2 swallows the rule, and I think we voted on that last time  
3 and I lost, which is fine. I just want the record to  
4 reflect I haven't changed my mind on that issue, but I do  
5 want to raise a separate issue. I don't think the  
6 Legislature was telling the Supreme Court to change the  
7 history of pleading practice in Texas, which has allowed  
8 notice pleadings.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right, and that's what Jim  
10 was reacting to.

11 MR. MUNZINGER: I understand that, and I  
12 agree with him. I don't think that that's what the  
13 Legislature intended, was to have us -- I think what's  
14 happened is whatever compromise the Legislature reached it  
15 reached a compromise for its own reasons, but that  
16 compromise doesn't fit nicely into our rule-making and our  
17 existing rules, and so the task of the Court is to adopt a  
18 rule which limits itself to the language of the  
19 Legislature, which admittedly is terse. It's very terse.  
20 It's silent as to its intent, and I think you need to have  
21 a rule that is as limited in its effect as the language of  
22 the Legislature permits in order to avoid doing serious  
23 harm to the history of pleading practice that we have in  
24 our state.

25 And with that in mind I just want to point

1 out one thing that I've never raised in the committee, and  
2 I apologize to the committee for not doing that. We do say  
3 in number (1), assuming this committee approves number (1)  
4 as written, "or by a reasonable argument for extending,  
5 modifying, or reversing existing law." Must that argument  
6 be made in the pleadings? We don't say. And one of  
7 Sarah's examples was a person pleads a -- an alleged cause  
8 of action which is admittedly not recognized by Texas law.  
9 False privacy invasion --

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: False light.

11 MR. MUNZINGER: I'm sorry, false light  
12 invasion of privacy.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: False light invasion of  
14 privacy.

15 MR. MUNZINGER: It's early in the morning.  
16 My gosh.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We started late.

18 MR. MUNZINGER: False light invasion of  
19 privacy.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Of course, he's from a  
21 different time zone, so yeah.

22 MR. MUNZINGER: You plead a false light  
23 invasion of privacy case. It is not recognized by Texas  
24 law. Must your reasonable argument for extending Texas law  
25 be stated in the pleadings in order to suffice under this

1 rule? We don't say that answer here. We do say there's no  
2 evidence. Later we say -- and I'm one of those who oppose  
3 it -- that there will be a hearing. The hearing then,  
4 assuming that that's in subsection (d) that there must be  
5 an oral hearing. I opposed that in the committee level,  
6 but we're not there yet, but again, that raises this  
7 question, where is this reasonable argument to be made?

8           If a judge -- and, by the way, I do not  
9 believe this is a sanctions rule. This rule does not talk  
10 about misbehavior of counsel. It doesn't talk about  
11 misbehavior of counsel at all. Sanctions is a sui generis  
12 action of the court which I must report on my malpractice  
13 policy. It raises my malpractice premiums. It raises  
14 questions of my integrity. If I were to ever run for  
15 public office, "Oh, my, he was sanctioned by judge  
16 so-and-so for filing a motion like this." This is not a  
17 sanctions rule, and it would be dangerous for us to allow  
18 that to be considered as part of the rule either expressly  
19 or by inference, in my opinion. In any event, I've said  
20 enough. I do think this is a problem here about the  
21 reasonable argument not being said where it has to be said.

22           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

23           PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Picking up on the  
24 beginning of that and on what Jim Perdue said, we have  
25 standards in our rules now in Rule 45 and 47. The original

1 advisory committee and the Supreme Court in 1940, effective  
2 1941, replaced the existing standard for petitions that you  
3 had to state the facts constituting a cause of action and  
4 replaced it with the idea that you need to plead a cause of  
5 action and give fair notice of the claim involved. So when  
6 it says "allegations" in here, that's where you're sent to  
7 see whether the allegations are sufficiently factual and  
8 otherwise, you know, appropriate under the law. That was  
9 as good a job as they could manage to do in 1940, and they  
10 escape the dilemma about whether this is an allegation of  
11 fact or, in fact, something that would be bad, an  
12 evidentiary allegation, or is it a legal conclusion. All  
13 of that is replaced by fair notice of the claim involved.

14                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: When did our special  
15 exceptions come into being?

16                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, there were special  
17 exceptions that existed from -- I don't know when they came  
18 into being, but long before under Texas rules -- I think it  
19 was Texas Rule 17. I don't have a rule book here for the  
20 derivation, but, you know, the big changes from a pleading  
21 standpoint were the change of the standard, okay, you have  
22 to plead a cause of action and give fair notice of the  
23 claim involved, and the elimination of the general demurrer  
24 and the adoption of a waiver of pleading standard. And as  
25 I understand it, the committee and this committee as a

1 whole -- I wasn't here last time -- doesn't really want to  
2 change all of that and we don't think the Legislature  
3 wanted us to change it, but -- this is responding to what  
4 Carl said -- I don't think we need to say anything other  
5 than "allegations." Okay. Because we've already got the  
6 sufficiency of allegations covered by the rules that talk  
7 about that.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Skip, you had something?

9 MR. WATSON: It sounded to me like that Jeff  
10 and Jim both agreed on Gene's language, that that would  
11 work. I would like to hear that language again and then  
12 hear if David, Lonny, Frank, Richard, Sarah, and Bill, and  
13 the rest of us can coalesce on that. If we can, we can  
14 move on.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Frank.

16 MR. GILSTRAP: I've got a couple of responses  
17 to comments that were made before we get to Skip's  
18 discussion. One, on what Carl Hamilton was talking about,  
19 the special exception, the situation where I can't -- you  
20 know, he inflicted -- he negligently inflicted emotional  
21 distress on me and that's all it says. I think there you  
22 would have to go in and file a special exception and when  
23 the guy pled that, "Well, he inflicted negligent -- he  
24 negligently inflicted emotional distress on me by texting  
25 all the time while we were riding to work everyday,"

1 something like that, clearly doesn't have a claim, then  
2 he's amended and under part (d) you have -- -- let's see,  
3 excuse me. You have -- under part (b) you have another 60  
4 days to file you're motion. Any time there's an amendment  
5 you have 60 more days, so there you file your special  
6 exception. Then you could file your motion to dismiss.

7           On Richard's comment, do we have to plead the  
8 argument for existing -- for extending existing law? No.  
9 You don't have to plead the -- you don't have to plead the  
10 law. You just -- if you're alleging a cause of action, you  
11 don't have to say that "And this is also a violation of the  
12 Deceptive Trade Practices Act." Either it is or it isn't.  
13 You don't have to plead the law, and you shouldn't have to  
14 plead the argument for extending existing law. If you have  
15 a hearing you're going to have to make that argument, but  
16 it shouldn't have to be in your pleadings.

17           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Carl.

18           MR. HAMILTON: Well, as I read the rule and  
19 the statute, this sort of replaces the special exceptions,  
20 and if you don't plead it right and allege it right, you  
21 don't have to go through the special exception procedure,  
22 you just file the motion to dismiss.

23           MR. GILSTRAP: But if it's unclear you have  
24 to have your special exceptions.

25           MR. HAMILTON: Well, we need to say that

1 then, because otherwise we're going --

2 MR. ORSINGER: I don't get that at all.

3 MR. HAMILTON: -- to be having -- huh?

4 MR. ORSINGER: I don't get that out of this  
5 at all.

6 MR. HAMILTON: We're going to have to be  
7 having motions to dismiss all the time rather than special  
8 exceptions.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, the statute  
10 certainly doesn't override --

11 MR. HAMILTON: No.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- special exceptions.

13 MR. HAMILTON: I know it doesn't.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No question about that.

15 MR. HAMILTON: But it does implicitly.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But with the time limit  
17 we've got here of 60 days it might be hard to get a special  
18 exception in some counties heard and decided, move to  
19 amend, and then I guess 60 days would run again from your  
20 amendment, so that would be okay. Judge Peeples.

21 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Subsection (f) is  
22 intended to deal with what Carl just said.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Good point.  
24 Richard.

25 MR. MUNZINGER: I'm a defendant. I get a

1 pleading which is, in my opinion, defective because it does  
2 not state a cause of action under existing Texas law. I  
3 face a quandary. I file a motion to dismiss. If I file  
4 the motion to dismiss and I lose it, I know that I'm going  
5 to have to pay the plaintiff's attorney's fees. The  
6 plaintiff's petition is silent about the reasonable  
7 argument for extending, modifying, or reversing existing  
8 law. He can make that argument at an oral hearing, and if  
9 he is successful in making an argument I now have to pay  
10 his attorney's fees. Is that fair?

11 MR. GILSTRAP: Blame the Legislature.

12 MR. MUNZINGER: No, blame us if we write the  
13 rule that doesn't set that problem out.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Professor Hoffman.

15 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Okay, so if I could I'll  
16 make a couple of short comments. I'm going to start with I  
17 think that I agree with Jeff. We may disagree about the --  
18 how we define it, but I think I agree that we need to  
19 define it in a way that the current draft doesn't and that  
20 the earlier draft got a little bit better at.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I'm sorry, Lonny, define  
22 what --

23 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: What it means for a claim  
24 to have no basis in law, what it means for a claim to have  
25 no basis in fact, and so if I could -- I think it may be



1 helpful for the Court, at least it is for me. I have sort  
2 of two overarching principles that I'm thinking about when  
3 I think about language. One, define it, and so I've just  
4 said that already. I think we need to define it better  
5 than we do; and two, I think we need to limit; and by limit  
6 it what I mean is I think following what Bill and many  
7 others have said it would be great if we could simply  
8 exclude sufficiency of factual allegations, except for  
9 those instances when the factual allegations are wholly  
10 unreasonable; and so what I would support is -- what I  
11 think the cleanest way to do this is have (a)(1) say, "A  
12 claim has no basis in law when, taking the allegations as  
13 true, it is not supported by existing law or the reasonable  
14 argument," which, by the law, largely tracks what we did in  
15 our earlier draft, a couple of small language changes, but  
16 essentially it's the second draft you had on November 27th.

17           And then (a)(2) I would say, "A claim has no  
18 basis in fact when no reasonable person could believe  
19 them." Now, I want to be clear. In making that choice I  
20 am cutting off -- I'm making -- in my own view, it's better  
21 to exclude from the conversation, from the scope of this  
22 rule, the kinds of things that we normally think special  
23 exceptions are usually appropriate for, things like you  
24 left an essential fact out, and I think it is well within  
25 our rule-making authority to do that. We're interpreting

1 what the statute says, and I think we're getting pretty  
2 darn close, as Jim was talking about, to what they actually  
3 meant, but as Richard said, we've got to live with what the  
4 statute says, but there's nothing inconsistent with the  
5 statute in what I just described.

6               So, Justice Hecht, in terms of your five  
7 categories that you sent to us, some of those would not be  
8 touched by this rule. You know, so, for instance, they  
9 aren't credible, you asked -- you could have facts that  
10 aren't credible or you could have facts that are  
11 insufficient that don't support it. The special exceptions  
12 handles it. Those would cover those two scenarios.

13               CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Nina, and then  
14 Frank.

15               MS. CORTELL: Picking up on something that  
16 Richard was saying about existing law; and I know we did  
17 vote on it, so as I said in the subcommittee, I don't know  
18 whether the operational of estoppel occurs here or not, but  
19 I did run this by a couple of clients; and they had the  
20 same reaction to our going into the other category, a  
21 reasonable argument for extending, modifying, or reversing,  
22 and whether it doesn't swallow the rule. I just want to  
23 posit perhaps considering "not supported by law," leaving  
24 it there, and if the person pleading, the plaintiff, or I  
25 guess in a counterclaim, wants to come back and say, you

1 know, it is supportable by law because of these reasons,  
2 they might have that opportunity but not to write it in the  
3 rule so as to so broaden it here.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. I think, just for  
5 the record, we did vote on that last time, and the vote for  
6 your position and Richard Munzinger's was six in favor of  
7 not including the language "reasonable argument for  
8 extending, modifying, or reversing existing law" and 18 for  
9 including it. Richard Munzinger has raised an additional  
10 issue today of notice, that if we don't require that  
11 language to be stated in the petition then a defendant  
12 could, you know, merrily go into court and face that for  
13 the first time in court and then get attorney's fees, so  
14 that's another issue. We did vote on it. I don't want to  
15 vote again, but to me it's a serious issue trying to  
16 measure up the statute against the rule. Frank.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: I have a comment on Lonny's  
18 suggestion, and on its face it seems attractive. We have  
19 one standard, no basis in law, another no basis in fact,  
20 and the standard for no basis in fact is a claim has no  
21 basis in fact if a reasonable person couldn't believe the  
22 allegations, but you get into a naughty problem there, and  
23 that is one of materiality of the allegations. For  
24 example, if I say that Richard Orsinger is in league with  
25 the Martians, and he is intentionally inflicting emotional

1 distress on me by, you know, bugging my house with a -- you  
2 know, bugging my house.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: With a space thingy.

4 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, you know, putting a  
5 listening device in my house. Well, the part that he's in  
6 league with the Martians, no one would believe that, but --  
7 and that is unreasonable, but the remaining parts, the part  
8 that he bugged my house is not unreasonable. So if the  
9 standard is the allegations are unreasonable, under Lonny's  
10 standard my case would be thrown out. You've got to parse  
11 out which unreasonable allegations are material and which  
12 are not. You avoid that with the rule -- the way the rule  
13 is drawn. You simply look at the -- you simply look at the  
14 pleadings. You disregard the ones that are unreasonable  
15 and then you say does this claim -- is it supported by  
16 existing law or by the argument for extension of or  
17 modification of the existing law?

18 You don't get into that materiality problem  
19 that comes if you parse out no basis in law on the one hand  
20 and no basis in fact on the other and make them some  
21 alternative basis for dismissing the lawsuit. I think  
22 we're hung up on no basis in law or fact, the Legislative  
23 language. I think we ought to keep the existing rule and  
24 simply in its title strike out the words "claim having no  
25 basis in law or fact." It's a motion to dismiss. Here's

1 the standard, and lawyers will not then be able to go back  
2 to the legislative rule that support -- that mandated --  
3 the legislative enactment that mandated enactment of this  
4 rule and argue that that is the basis. The basis is in the  
5 rule.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard Orsinger.  
7 Seen any Martians lately?

8 MR. ORSINGER: It seems to me that Frank and  
9 Lonny are suggesting the same thing, but Frank says that  
10 the current language does it, and Lonny is saying it would  
11 be better if we made it clear what constitutes insufficient  
12 facts, and I like Lonny's suggestion that we ignore the  
13 sufficiency of the pleadings, which is addressed through  
14 special exceptions and which is governed by our fair notice  
15 rule, which I think we're too invested in to change and  
16 abandon; and so it seems to me that the clearest way --  
17 because it was 30 minutes before I understood Frank's  
18 interpretation of (1) is really a fact application folded  
19 into what looks like nothing but a list of legal theories.  
20 I'm not sure that that's going to be clear to anybody out  
21 there, and they're not going to have the benefit of this  
22 discussion, which is why I think Lonny's approach is  
23 better, is this will make it clear that we're not talking  
24 about that your facts are sufficiently pled. We're talking  
25 about whether you've pled a cause of action, and if you

1 have not pled a recognized cause of action, you're out; and  
2 if you have pleadings that are plausible, that's  
3 irrelevant. It's the only issue on pleadings of facts is  
4 whether the facts are so fantastic that they can't be  
5 believed, and let's let special exceptions and the fair  
6 notice rule handle the sufficiency of the facts pled to  
7 support the cause of action claimed.

8           If I thought (1) was clear enough I would be  
9 okay with it, Frank, but I think that (1) to me, and  
10 probably not to me alone, suggests you just do a pure  
11 analysis of whether you've pled a recognized cause of  
12 action or not, and I don't see the fact component of that  
13 at all, so --

14           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Justice Patterson.

15           HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: I want to second  
16 that because I do think it's probably clear that it is  
17 covered by the phrase "not supported by existing law," but  
18 we are so wedded to the term "as a matter of law" that  
19 that's become somewhat of a term of art and has been  
20 overinterpreted; and so if we left it as it is now I think  
21 it would be misunderstood; and so I speak in favor of  
22 Gene's language, "has no basis in fact or that." I think  
23 that clarifies it adequately and that does what we need to  
24 do.

25           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy.

1                   MR. LOW: The way I read the two drafts,  
2 that's basically the only difference, and they  
3 accomplish -- both drafts accomplish the same thing, except  
4 the new draft doesn't say "fact or law," as I see it. I  
5 mean, it's worded differently, but it looks like to me that  
6 the same thing is accomplished, but number (1) may be  
7 confusing for litigants as stated.

8                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray.

9                   HONORABLE TOM GRAY: My concern, Chip, is  
10 kind of falling off a statement that you made about the  
11 special exceptions and the amendment that would be made if  
12 a special exception was granted and whether or not your 60  
13 days starts over when the pleadings are amended with regard  
14 to everything that's in those amended pleadings, every  
15 claim, or only the ones that were -- that were, in fact,  
16 changed, and I mean, we've had a real nice discussion here  
17 about pleadings, but y'all have some concepts about the way  
18 cases are pled that are a lot different than the cases or  
19 the pleadings that I'm seeing in the records when they come  
20 up on a no evidence motion for summary judgment. It's very  
21 difficult to track through what the litigants were -- were  
22 actually pleading, what claims, and what was the no  
23 evidence motion for summary judgment, which element it was  
24 focused upon; and I think it's going to be difficult under  
25 the timing of this rule to do a special exception within

1 the 60 days, get it amended, and know whether or not you  
2 want to do a motion to dismiss unless it does extend; and  
3 then if you don't get the trial judge's requirement to  
4 do -- you don't get the special exception granted, you're  
5 not going to get that new 60-day period running.

6           So I'm really concerned about that 60-day  
7 time period because we are all sort of assuming that the  
8 special exception practice is going to help clarify the  
9 pleadings before you fire off one of these motions and do  
10 some type of fee-shifting thing, and I don't know if we  
11 were going to go with David's proposal of kind of open  
12 everything up, but I've got one comment that I want to make  
13 when we get to the Family Code exception that, if I may,  
14 I'd just go ahead and make it now.

15           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Just make it now.

16           HONORABLE TOM GRAY: In the title to this  
17 draft and the eight sections, barely more than a page, we  
18 reference grounds, claims, allegations, actions, and cases.  
19 That in and of itself creates a bit of confusion, and in  
20 the subsection (h) it says, "This rule does not apply to  
21 cases brought under the Family Code." It's my  
22 understanding that under the Family Code -- and I think  
23 there was something that happened about this in the  
24 Legislature this time that sort of sent the family law  
25 section kind of ballistic, but if claims for waste on the



1 community or claims for fraud on the community, because  
2 they are brought within a divorce proceeding, is considered  
3 a claim, or, excuse me, is considered a case brought under  
4 the Family Code, you're going to have a very ripe area of  
5 cases and claims that might be appropriate for this rule  
6 excluded because of the breadth of the term "cases brought  
7 under the Family Code." But if that's what y'all intend,  
8 that's fine. I just want to point out that potential  
9 problem. In other words, almost any case or almost any  
10 claim that exists could be brought under one of these cases  
11 in the Family Code, under the broad definition of cases  
12 under the Family Code.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Peeples, do you get  
14 what he's saying?

15 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I think so. Two  
16 responses. Number one, the statute says, quote, "The  
17 Rules," that we mandate, "shall not apply to actions under  
18 the Family Code."

19 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah.

20 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: We're stuck with  
21 that. And number two, if a claim is brought in a family  
22 law case, waste, fraud on the community, whatever, that is  
23 legally insufficient and that needs to be challenged on  
24 that basis, the person can file a special exception. They  
25 can do that right now, and they can do that if this rule is

1 passed.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Can I add to that?

3 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Pardon?

4 MR. ORSINGER: Can I add something to that?

5 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Yeah.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sure.

7 MR. ORSINGER: Fee shifting in a family law  
8 case, first of all, these claims will only appear in a  
9 divorce-related litigation. Fee shifting is a very  
10 abstract concept because the fees are awarded at the end of  
11 the case based on the overall property division of what is  
12 just and right. So we don't have punitive fee shifting in  
13 family law. We have the award of attorney's fees at the  
14 end, and virtually every case the court has the discretion,  
15 so it doesn't make a lot of sense to drop fee shifting rule  
16 on a pretrial procedure in the middle of a family law case  
17 when fees are assessed at the end of the case no matter  
18 what the pretrial award was anyway.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

20 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I would suggest then in  
21 subsection (h) that if the statute says "action," let's use  
22 "action" instead of "cases" in the rule.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Nina.

24 MS. CORTELL: On the law fact issue, I would  
25 agree with either going with Gene's addition or Lonny's

1 approach. I do think there's going to be a public  
2 expectation that since this -- you know, given the title of  
3 the rule and what the mandate was from the legislation that  
4 we have some reference to "in fact." When I first saw the  
5 rewrite I wondered, too, where was it. I read through it.  
6 I think this was a legitimate attempt to address it, but on  
7 further reflection I do think we need to provide further  
8 guidance and have that language either in the (a)(1) as  
9 amended to include "has no basis in fact" or, maybe even  
10 better, go with Lonny's approach of providing further  
11 guidance on the two standards.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher, and  
13 then Judge Peeples.

14 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: A couple of  
15 just sort of housekeeping things. In (b), instead of  
16 saying it "must be decided within 45 days after the motion  
17 was filed," I would suggest that we would say "granted or  
18 denied," which is the language of the statute; and then the  
19 attorney's fees could actually take place after that 45-day  
20 time frame because we are getting into sort of a tight time  
21 frame on the case.

22 On (c), I know this sort of gets into the  
23 additional language that the subcommittee proposed, but I  
24 think you ought to put in, if we keep it simple, like (c),  
25 I think you ought to put in that you have the right to

1 withdraw the motion. If we don't have timetables, I can  
2 see someone showing up on the day of the hearing with an  
3 amended petition. The movant looks at the amended petition  
4 and says, "Oh, well, this is good. I want to withdraw my  
5 motion," and it could be just as simple as that, and they  
6 walk away from the court and don't have to, you know, go  
7 through the whole process.

8 In (d) I think you should say, "Upon request  
9 by either party the court must hold an oral hearing." I'm  
10 also opposed to the idea that you have to have one, but I  
11 think you need the language "by either party" in there  
12 because some courts take the position that whosever motion  
13 it is gets to decide whether it's an oral hearing or by  
14 submission. That's it.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Peeples.

16 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I don't want to cut  
17 off discussion, but I want to make a motion.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Fine.

19 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: On line five I  
20 propose to add the following language: "On motion, a court  
21 must dismiss a claim that has no basis in fact or that is  
22 not supported."

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

24 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I like that -- with  
25 all deference to Lonny, I like that a lot better than

1 Lonny's proposal. I think that will handle all of the  
2 problems that have been talked about today, and that's the  
3 fix here.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's vote on that.  
5 Everybody in favor of Judge Peeples' additional language to  
6 Rule 94a, subpart (a)(1), raise your hand.

7 All right. Everybody opposed? Lonny  
8 reluctantly raises his hand. That carries by 27 to 3. So  
9 we got the -- we got that behind us. Any more motions,  
10 Justice Peeples?

11 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I like the draft.  
12 I move we approve it.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete.

14 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: No, we need to keep  
15 talking.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete.

17 MR. SCHENKKAN: The topic that I had been  
18 waiting patiently while we talked about this important  
19 issue got raised a moment ago but only in one context, and  
20 I want to offer it more generally. We talked about this at  
21 the last meeting. I don't understand why we use "must  
22 dismiss a claim" when the statute says "a cause of action."  
23 I don't think the terms are equivalent. I don't think we  
24 can know -- can confidently predict what the implications  
25 of choosing "claim" rather than "cause of action" as stated

1 in the statute are, and I'm unwilling to risk it. I would  
2 like to go through systematically and have it say "must  
3 dismiss a cause of action" rather than say "a claim,"  
4 unless in the time since the last meeting the committee has  
5 come up with some answers to those questions, which perhaps  
6 they have, but I haven't heard them mentioned this morning.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

8 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Can I turn that  
9 back on Pete? Give me a case where that would make a  
10 difference.

11 MR. SCHENKKAN: Well, often -- it's partly  
12 that difficulty. I'm not sure I can anticipate what they  
13 might be, but I often hear a cause of action as being the  
14 fact that you have a lawsuit and the claim as being for one  
15 remedy rather than another remedy, and I believe the  
16 Legislature is talking about pouring you out and making you  
17 pay attorney's fees for pleading something that isn't a  
18 cause of action, not for saying, "I have a cause of action  
19 for breach of contract and I want restitution" when you  
20 can't get restitution. I don't know that, and it seems to  
21 me unwise for us to dig into that deeply here today and  
22 then try to anticipate every conceivable variant of that  
23 when we might think they meant a claim instead of meant a  
24 cause of action. Last time I think, David, you referred me  
25 to some other rule.

1 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Rule 47.

2 MR. SCHENKKAN: And we looked at it, and it  
3 looks to me like it has some things that are about claims  
4 and some things that are about causes of actions.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene.

6 MR. STORIE: Yeah, I had the same thought  
7 Pete did, and because it seems to me you could have a claim  
8 for an incorrect measure of damages, although you have a  
9 perfectly good cause of action, so I would prefer "cause of  
10 action."

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Carl, and then  
12 Professor Dorsaneo.

13 MR. HAMILTON: Unless -- for what Pete says,  
14 but the way this is worded it seems to me that when you  
15 give a party -- to back up, I think the Legislature's  
16 intent was to get frivolous lawsuits dismissed that don't  
17 state claims and don't have any basis for the claim of the  
18 cause of action, and if we allow the plaintiff to amend,  
19 we're doing nothing more than creating another type of  
20 special exception, so why would anybody do this where you  
21 can file a special exception and not be subject to  
22 attorney's fees? I don't think that was the idea of the  
23 Legislature. That's the reason I think we have to  
24 eliminate this idea that you have to do special exceptions  
25 first and then follow-up with a motion to dismiss later. I

1 think the idea is to get rid of the case at its outset  
2 without going through all of these other procedures, and to  
3 allow amendments creates just another type of special  
4 exceptions.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo, then  
6 Buddy.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I would prefer to use  
8 the more modern term "claim" than "cause of action." I  
9 could -- you know, we could go through and talk about all  
10 of the ways causes of action have been defined over time,  
11 what Texas used among the professorial definitions in its  
12 early cases, why the term "cause of action" is in Rule 45  
13 and 47 now, in addition to "claim involved," but it ends up  
14 being just a history lesson that doesn't accomplish very  
15 much of anything. We're still talking duty, breach,  
16 causation, damages in order for there to be a legally  
17 cognizable claim, and everybody would probably come to that  
18 same conclusion, and this -- let's just use the term that  
19 everybody else uses and that we should have changed to back  
20 in 1940 under the influence of Roy McDonald, professor of  
21 practice and procedure at Southern Methodist University  
22 School of Law.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, Buddy was there, so,  
24 Buddy, what do you think?

25 MR. LOW: That -- I was already gone past



1 that. I was there before that. But to me, I mean, what if  
2 you filed a lawsuit for a products liability and you also  
3 said express warranty, but there was no really legal cause  
4 of action for one or the other and but the other there is?  
5 Wouldn't that all come within one claim, and the  
6 Legislature is not trying to punish you because you alleged  
7 one cause of action but you have other valid causes of  
8 action, so I think we need to distinguish, and maybe  
9 "claim" means a whole lawsuit, but that claim may have  
10 different causes of action. Is that what you're getting at  
11 or --

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No, I'm saying for all  
13 purposes that make any difference those two things should  
14 be thought of as synonymous.

15 MR. LOW: Synonymous?

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Cause of action before  
17 meant that not only legal elements but factual contentions  
18 alleged in the right way, and you know, that's probably --  
19 I think where we've gotten is the fair notice standard has  
20 become the standard, not the technical pleading of a cause  
21 of action like in the old days with all of the right  
22 factual detail.

23 MR. LOW: But what if I didn't buy the car,  
24 somebody else bought it. I'm driving it. General Motors,  
25 it's defective. I've got a cause of action for defective

1 vehicle products liability, but I don't have a cause of  
2 action for warranty. There's no privity, so wouldn't that  
3 be two different causes of action? But --

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, it depends on  
5 whose definition. I think under the duty, breach,  
6 causation, damages, you would be talking about different  
7 rights and wrongs, so I think that it would be two causes  
8 of action, warranty and whatever the other one is.

9 MR. LOW: But would I be stuck because I  
10 alleged the wrong one and kicked out when I've got one  
11 that's proper, the products liability claim?

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete.

13 MR. SCHENKKAN: With respect to Professor  
14 Dorsaneo, I think that 45 and 47 explain exactly why we  
15 should use "cause of action" and not "claim." 45 says,  
16 "Pleadings shall consist of" -- "shall be by petition and  
17 answer and shall consist of a statement in plain and  
18 concise language of the plaintiff's cause of action or the  
19 defendant's ground."

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Keep reading.

21 MR. SCHENKKAN: 47 -- I will. 47 says, "An  
22 original pleading which sets forth a claim for relief shall  
23 contain, (a), a short statement of the cause of action,"  
24 and, "(b), in claims for unliquidated damages only the  
25 statement that the damages are sought within the

1 jurisdictional limits of the court," and "(c), a demand for  
2 judgment for all the other relief to which a party deems  
3 itself entitled" and --

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: In both of your readings  
5 you left out fair notice of the claim involved.

6 MR. SCHENKKAN: Yes. Yes.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: And that is a bit of  
8 schizophrenia in the drafting process that occurred in 1940  
9 where Judge Staton from UT wanted to require pleading of a  
10 cause of action rather than the Federal standard for claim,  
11 and the committee compromised by saying you have to plead a  
12 cause of action, not the facts constituting a cause of  
13 action, plead a cause of action to give fair notice of the  
14 claim involved. In 45 it's in a separate sentence. Okay.  
15 In 47 it's right there in 47, you know, (a), I believe, and  
16 that's been a tension, but over time, over time the  
17 technical meaning of pleading a cause of action has kind of  
18 faded, and we're talking about a fair notice standard, fair  
19 notice of the claim involved, from the standpoint of what a  
20 reasonable lawyer would understand from reading the --  
21 reading the petition.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, Pete's got a  
23 counterpoint to that obviously.

24 MR. SCHENKKAN: May I finish? It's clear  
25 from both 45 and 47 that you can have a cause of action and

1 still not have pled or -- or to use the words pled various  
2 other things about your claims for relief which are part of  
3 the claim involved, it is clear they are not the same  
4 concepts here. It may well be that people have slid into  
5 treating them as the same concepts. It may well be that it  
6 is a good idea to make that official, but it is not the  
7 case in Rules 45 and 47, and it is not the case in the  
8 statute under which we are trying to help the Court make a  
9 new rule today, so I'm saying it's an argument to have  
10 about the history, and it may be an argument to have about  
11 going forward, but not in this rule under this statute.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think the cases now  
14 take fair notice of the claim involved as the standard.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland.

16 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Three practical  
17 examples of Pete's concern: Attorney's fees, prejudgment  
18 interest, exemplary damages. People refer to those as  
19 claims all the time. They're not causes of action, so when  
20 we use the word "claim" it can -- it can be synonymous with  
21 "cause of action," but it also can be a word used in  
22 connection with a remedy. So if we change the  
23 Legislature's phrase, "cause of action," to "claim" it's  
24 possible that we're going to see motions for pieces of  
25 relief instead of for causes of action, because the word

1 "claim" takes in a broader sort of thinking. At least in  
2 2011 that's how we use the word. We use it to refer to  
3 claims for attorney's fees, claims for punitive damages, so  
4 I think I support Pete's suggestion that we use "cause of  
5 action," as arcane though it might be, because that's what  
6 the Legislature used, and I think if we use a different  
7 word we might connote some meaning that we don't mean to.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I sense a vote coming on,  
9 but Carl.

10 MR. HAMILTON: Do we know from those that  
11 were involved in the legislation of this whether the term  
12 "cause of action" is meant to be the lawsuit, or are we  
13 talking about individual claims within the lawsuit to be  
14 dismissed?

15 MR. SCHENKKAN: Well, we know the answer to  
16 that from the statute. It says "in whole or in part," so  
17 you can have two causes of action and have one of them  
18 poured out and fees awarded for that and still have a  
19 lawsuit in the other cause of action under the statute.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Everybody that  
21 thinks the language in the rule of the subcommittee as  
22 proposed using the word "claim" should be carried forward  
23 as opposed to "cause of action," so if you're a "claim"  
24 person, now's the time to raise your hand.

25 If you're a "cause of action" person, raise

1 your hand. Well, the claims got six votes and the causes  
2 of action got 26 votes, so that's a fairly decisive --  
3 yeah, Judge Evans.

4 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: I just wanted to  
5 suggest that maybe line eight the word "consider" be  
6 substituted for the word "hear" so it would be "consider  
7 evidence." The motion to dismiss I have no doubt will have  
8 attachments to it, which will be factual and evidentiary,  
9 and I think it should be clear to the trial judge that he  
10 just can't hear any or she can't hear any evidence  
11 whatsoever or consider any evidence, and I don't want to  
12 hear somebody tell me that if it's attached I can somehow  
13 hear it. I know it's small, but it's just the kind of  
14 thing you're going to get into.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Lisa.

16 MS. HOBBS: That actually was one of the  
17 points I wanted to bring up to the committee that I wasn't  
18 sure -- I would do probably I think the opposite of what  
19 you're saying, and I would recommend that the committee  
20 make clear that the prohibition against considering  
21 evidence does not prohibit the court from looking at a  
22 contract or some other note or something that is attached  
23 to and referenced by the pleadings, that Rule 59 makes  
24 those part of the pleadings, and they should be considered  
25 the pleading and not other evidence. And so I would

1 actually -- I think we may be taking different views on  
2 that.

3 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: Well, I went back to  
4 the -- I'm not sure, but I thought that it just says that  
5 "The court will not consider any evidence" in the actual  
6 act that's passed, is what I understood. "Without  
7 evidence," and decide the fact on the motion without  
8 evidence, and I don't know what the Legislature meant,  
9 "motion without evidence," except to say that the motion  
10 couldn't have evidence attached to it.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

12 MR. MUNZINGER: First, I agree with the judge  
13 that the word ought to be "considered" rather than  
14 "hear." Second, pardon me, the statute says "without  
15 evidence," so the -- or the Supreme Court's rule should, in  
16 my opinion, not allow the consideration of evidence in any  
17 form. If you attach a contract, for example, to a pleading  
18 and incorporate it by reference it becomes part of the  
19 pleading obviously. Does it become evidence? Not for  
20 trial purpose and not for a motion for summary judgment  
21 purpose and shouldn't become evidence in a hearing under  
22 this motion, but it does become part of the pleadings; and  
23 so it would fill up any factual gap, for example, that the  
24 pleading doesn't have because if you incorporate it by  
25 reference you now have a contract, so I don't believe that

1 the inclusion of attachments to a pleading necessarily  
2 become evidence; but the rule, to be faithful to the  
3 Legislature's command, should make it clear that the court  
4 may not consider evidence of anything except attorney's  
5 fees.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: You wouldn't allow him to  
7 consider the attached contract?

8 MR. MUNZINGER: Not as evidence. It's part  
9 of the pleading. I think they're different things.

10 MR. GILSTRAP: Would you allow him to  
11 consider the attached contract in deciding whether to  
12 dismiss the case?

13 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, if the allegation is  
14 you didn't plead consideration for the contract but the  
15 written contract imports consideration, so, yeah, I would.  
16 That's part of the pleading.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Evans.

18 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: The way I understood  
19 the rule or the intention of the Legislature would have  
20 been that the cause of action, the pleading that pleads a  
21 cause of action seeking to be dismissed, would be the one  
22 that would be considered; and if that pleading incorporates  
23 certain documents to fulfill the factual allegations the  
24 court would have to consider those and see if they were  
25 reasonable and as a matter of law supported the



1 allegations. What I don't -- would not like to see us do  
2 is what's happened in the medical malpractice expert report  
3 area where the challenge to the expert contains additional  
4 evidence trying to sway the trial judge that this is just  
5 medically impossible, this theory that the expert has come  
6 up with. The appellate courts haven't approved of that,  
7 but it is a method of advocacy that is used, and I don't  
8 think it's the way the Legislature intended this motion,  
9 which is going to have to be heard within 105 days of the  
10 claim being filed. It's a 60-day time limit, plus 45, with  
11 no discovery, and I can't imagine that the movant can  
12 defeat it when they couldn't get a summary judgment in that  
13 fashion.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Are you  
16 suggesting that if there's a cause of action pled for  
17 contract, they allege in the petition there was a contract  
18 that required such and such, it was -- there was a duty  
19 under that contract, it was breached, and I had damages  
20 that if they attach the contract I'm supposed to read that  
21 and consider that in the motion to dismiss?

22 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: Well, as I recall,  
23 the pleading rule is that there's a rule that says -- and I  
24 may not have it correct, and I know I'll be corrected, but  
25 it says that if it's attached it will be presumed to be

1 authentic, and someone may come in and say, "I never signed  
2 that. I have an affirmative defense to this," et cetera,  
3 et cetera, and I think that when you take the pleading and  
4 try to move to dismiss the cause of action you're going to  
5 have to take what's incorporated with it.

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, I don't  
7 think so, and I think that would be wrong to do, because if  
8 the pleading without -- without the document attached would  
9 not cause me to dismiss the lawsuit because they say  
10 everything they need to say in the pleading and it's not  
11 fantastic and unbelievable, I can't dismiss it because I  
12 read the contract. To me that's considering evidence. I  
13 mean, suppose the contract is oral. Are we going to say,  
14 well, we take the evidence on what the oral contract was?  
15 That seems to go beyond the line.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

17 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: What if the pleading  
18 says there was a duty to do X in the contract, incorporated  
19 by reference and attached, and you look at the attached  
20 contract, you read it top to bottom, and there's no such  
21 duty stated?

22 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Okay. That's a  
23 summary judgment to me. We're going way too far with this.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

25 MR. ORSINGER: I couldn't agree more than

1 possible with what Steve Yelenosky is saying. This whole  
2 conversation is taking the turn --

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Wait a minute. You  
4 couldn't agree more than possible?

5 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah. I couldn't agree more  
6 with -- it's not possible for me to agree more with what  
7 he's saying.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So you way agree with him.

9 MR. ORSINGER: This is the fear I had when we  
10 had this discussion between Frank's language of leaving (1)  
11 the way it was and what Lonny was suggesting that we make  
12 it clear that the factual analysis is just limited to the  
13 fantastic and unbelievable accusations, because now whether  
14 somebody gets dismissed or not depends on whether they  
15 attach the contract to the pleading or don't attach the  
16 contract to the pleading. This is substituting for a  
17 summary judgment, and maybe more so than many of the people  
18 in this room I get to litigate contracts every day of the  
19 week. That's what happened to family law, is that we're  
20 all interpreting contracts of some kind, and contracts are  
21 not usually disputes about whether somebody had to deliver  
22 so many widgets on a certain date. They're usually  
23 interpretation problems because clauses are not written  
24 correctly and contracts don't anticipate certain  
25 contingencies, and you can't easily say who wins in many

1 contract suits.

2 I don't think you should be deciding who wins  
3 in a contract suit in this motion. That should be a motion  
4 for summary judgment, and the judge may decide it's  
5 ambiguous and requires a trial. There's a long history of  
6 the way we properly handle contract disputes, and so I  
7 would like to go back and speak in favor of what Lonny  
8 suggested, which I think is implied in what Steve is  
9 saying, is that we should make it clear that we're not  
10 evaluating whether the facts pled, including what you  
11 attach as Exhibits A through Z to your petition, it's not  
12 our job to see whether those facts pled support the cause  
13 of action, because if we do, if we allow this to do that,  
14 then we're eliminating special exceptions, we're  
15 eliminating summary judgments, and we are conducting trials  
16 on the evidence on the basis of who attaches what to their  
17 pleading. So the second we realize that anything is  
18 attached to the pleading is evidence then people are going  
19 to be attaching 20 or 30 or 40 or 50 exhibits to their  
20 pleading so that it will be considered in one of these  
21 dismissal hearings.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy.

23 MR. LOW: Yeah, on a contract, say, for  
24 instance, you sue and say you had a contract to do  
25 such-and-such, but you didn't really. The contract didn't

1 even address that. It addressed something else.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's Sarah's point.

3 MR. LOW: That would come within Rule 13,  
4 attorney or party is who filed such a thing or subject to  
5 sanctions. That's already addressed. We don't need to  
6 address it here.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Peeples, you had  
8 your hand up.

9 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: The draft sought to  
10 leave, you know, attachments to pleadings and so forth to  
11 the existing law on that. If I can plead -- if I can quote  
12 a contract in my petition, which is obviously okay, I ought  
13 to be able to attach the contract and have the court  
14 consider it. That's the thinking.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

16 MR. ORSINGER: So you just replaced summary  
17 judgments in contracts suits with motions to dismiss.

18 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I can refer the  
19 court to the language that I'm suing on so it will know  
20 what the contract says. I can quote it in my pleading. No  
21 one, I think, would disagree with that; and it's a lot of  
22 times better just to attach the contract, the note, and, I  
23 think, consider -- I'm not sure about the language on line  
24 eight. I think "consider" is fine, but is anybody  
25 objecting to attachments that are the basis of the lawsuit?

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I am.

2 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: That the court can  
3 consider that?

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I am.

5 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: If you can quote it  
6 in a pleading why can't it be considered?

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, if you  
8 want to quote it in the pleading and then I can take that  
9 as true unless it's fantastic and unbelievable, but, I  
10 mean, as Richard said, I mean, a contract is not just  
11 something you can look at and say, "Oh, here are the facts"  
12 or "Here's the duty." I just think it's going too far.

13 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: Rule 59 provides that  
14 you can attach notes, bonds, records, written estimates or  
15 assessments, in whole or in part claimed suit upon, either  
16 attach it or you quote it. So, I mean, it's out there.

17 MS. HOBBS: And it becomes part of the  
18 pleading.

19 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: And it becomes part  
20 of the pleading. I think that's the problem.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, it's  
22 authentic. You say it's authenticated.

23 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: No, it becomes part  
24 of the pleading. 59 says it's part of the pleading.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

1                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah, 59 says exactly  
2 that. It has to be something -- you can only attach things  
3 that are the basis for the claim. You can't attach just  
4 any -- you know, your electric bills or any other -- you  
5 know, some letter or -- that might be good evidence in the  
6 case. I mean, it's just a way to make it easier to plead  
7 something. It's not some sort of an open door to attach  
8 all kinds of evidence like you might use in a summary  
9 judgment or a trial. It is misused a lot. People attach  
10 all kinds of stuff, but that's not what's authorized.

11                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

12                   HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: But if I -- if my  
13 pleaded fact against Bill for breach of contract, "He said  
14 in our contract that he would pay me \$50,000 and he  
15 didn't," now, we're going to take that as true for purposes  
16 of this motion unless no reasonable person could believe  
17 it.

18                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

19                   HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Well, if I attach  
20 our one-page contract and in it Bill says, "I will pay you  
21 \$5," not 50,000, how can a reasonable person believe that  
22 pleaded fact when it's expressly disproved by the attached  
23 contract? It's a -- it's a legal sufficiency question, and  
24 I don't know how --

25                   HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Mutual mistake.

1 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I don't know, Steve  
2 -- I don't know how you expect to get away from that.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Mutual mistake  
5 or something. That's the number we wrote down, but  
6 everybody understood it was 50,000.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. How about this  
8 one, Judge? There's a claim, lawsuit filed. There's a  
9 claim, or a cause of action if you prefer, for a  
10 defamation, and they attach the newspaper article, and the  
11 motion to dismiss says, "That is not defamatory. What was  
12 said in that article is not defamatory to the plaintiff as  
13 a matter of law."

14 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: On its face.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Can you consider the  
16 newspaper article?

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Why should you  
18 be able to do that on a motion to dismiss when we're  
19 expressly talking about frivolous lawsuits? File your  
20 motion for summary judgment.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

22 MR. MUNZINGER: The answer to Judge  
23 Yelenosky's question is the Legislature told us to do so.

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, it told  
25 us not to consider evidence, and you know, you can say it's



1 pleading, but in every other context that's evidence.

2 MR. MUNZINGER: I disagree that it's  
3 evidence. As I think it was Bill Dorsaneo just pointed  
4 out, Rule 59 specifically says relevant matters can be  
5 attached to the pleading, and they cure pleading defects,  
6 not evidentiary defects. Rule 59, "by copying the same in  
7 the body of a pleading in aid and estimation of the  
8 allegations of the petition or answer made in reference to  
9 that shall be deemed a part thereof for all purposes. Such  
10 pleading shall not be deemed defective because of a lack of  
11 any allegations which can be supplied from said exhibit."  
12 It doesn't speak to evidence.

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, but what  
14 you're saying is that the plaintiff can attach written  
15 documents and the court can consider that, but if there's  
16 any spoken testimony that would pertain to that document I  
17 cannot consider that.

18 MR. MUNZINGER: That was my point about using  
19 the word "consider." I agree with you, Judge. All I'm  
20 saying is that the Legislature has said to the Supreme  
21 Court, "Adopt a rule that allows a judgment to be entered  
22 based upon the pleadings, but don't consider evidence, if  
23 the pleading itself fails to support the cause of action."  
24 That's what the Supreme Court wants. They don't want a  
25 defendant to have to go through the discovery or the courts

1 to be burdened by spurious claims. I agree with you a  
2 hundred percent. We ought not to be taking people's rights  
3 away from them when there is a fact question or a law  
4 question that precludes judgment, but this rule wouldn't do  
5 that.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jim.

7 MR. PERDUE: Well, wouldn't it be a fact  
8 question if the defendant -- the alleged defamation was or  
9 was not defamatory?

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well --

11 MR. PERDUE: I mean, that seems to me a  
12 classic summary judgment proposition.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, it can be as a matter  
14 of law.

15 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Yeah.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I mean, there's a Supreme  
17 Court, *Munson vs. Smith*, that says you look at the  
18 defamatory publication and you determine -- the judge  
19 determines in the first instance if it can -- if a  
20 reasonable person could construe it as being defamatory.  
21 So it could be as a matter of law.

22 MR. PERDUE: On as a matter of law.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

24 MR. PERDUE: But not as a matter of fact.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

1                   MR. PERDUE: Which is back to what Orsinger  
2 was talking about, which was the idea of going behind the  
3 pleading and whether the pleading essentially satisfies the  
4 rule.

5                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, you raise a good  
6 point, because say the pleading is on April 17th of 2007  
7 the *Fort Worth Star Telegram* published an article about the  
8 plaintiff that was defamatory, and they don't attach the  
9 article. They just reference it and then go on and plead  
10 the elements of the cause of action. Now, what do you do?  
11 You know, can the defendant say, "Well, here's the article  
12 we're talking about. You ought to dismiss it." Sarah.

13                  HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: And that's part of  
14 my point, is that if something that's attached is  
15 incorporated by reference into the pleading then if my  
16 contract with Bill says \$5, the contract that's attached,  
17 but I pleaded 50,000 --

18                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

19                  HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: -- that pleading is  
20 internally inconsistent, and no reasonable person could  
21 believe -- now, if somebody wants to -- if I plead mutual  
22 mistake, the written contract says \$5, but we all know that  
23 was wrong, it was 50,000, that's different, but that's not  
24 the example I gave.

25                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. Right. Yeah,

1 Jeff.

2 MR. BOYD: I'm not sure I've thought through  
3 this before, but doesn't it make a difference whether the  
4 attachment is to the pleading that is being challenged  
5 versus whether the -- the question being whether the court  
6 can or should consider an attachment to the motion to  
7 dismiss?

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sure.

9 MR. BOYD: I don't -- I mean, does anybody  
10 think that under the statute the court should be allowed to  
11 consider attachments to the motion to dismiss?

12 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: No.

13 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Depends on whether  
14 they were previously incorporated in a pleading.

15 MR. BOYD: So if you plead, "He promised to  
16 pay me \$50," I can't move to dismiss that and in support of  
17 the motion attach a copy of the contract showing that what  
18 he really promised was \$5.

19 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: No, because we're  
20 going to take as true the allegation in his pleading.

21 MR. BOYD: That's right. Okay.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: In Federal court, under  
23 12(b)(6) you can provide a document even in your motion to  
24 dismiss that is central to the claim, like a contract claim  
25 or, you know, a defamatory publication. You can do that,

1 but maybe not here, under this statute. Gene.

2 MR. STORIE: Yeah, I had a similar thought,  
3 and I wonder if it helps to put in line nine, "must accept  
4 the nonmovant's allegations as true."

5 MR. BOYD: Or "the claimant's."

6 MR. STORIE: Yeah, whichever. In other  
7 words, all allegations. You're not talking about the  
8 movant's allegations. You're talking about the nonmovant's  
9 allegations.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Bill.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think historically  
12 demurrers can't speak. You know, whether this is a  
13 successor of a historic general demurrer or not is, you  
14 know, I guess arguably debatable, but that's what it looks  
15 like, or a summary judgment motion certainly can speak, so  
16 I wouldn't think you would -- unless we wanted to just make  
17 our rule like Federal Rule 12 I wouldn't think you would  
18 allow anything to be added to the motion to dismiss and if  
19 you did then it would just turn itself into a summary  
20 judgment practice.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Are you saying even if the  
22 plaintiff attached the -- Sarah's five-dollar contract that  
23 you say is 50?

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No, I think Sarah's  
25 hypothetical is a hard one, if there's an inconsistency in

1 the pleading. Okay. I don't exactly know how that case  
2 comes out.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But the court could  
4 consider it.

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, if there's an  
6 inconsistency and the written contract wouldn't somehow be  
7 controlling under the law --

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, no, no, that's --

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- as a matter of law,  
10 then, you know, I guess there couldn't wouldn't be a basis  
11 for dismissal, but I'm talking about adding things to the  
12 motion, not adding things under Rule 59 to the petition.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Would the contract that is  
14 attached in your view be evidence and, therefore, like  
15 Judge Yelenosky says, not eligible to be considered, or  
16 would you say because it's attached and it is a proper  
17 attachment that it could be considered on this motion?

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Could be considered, not  
19 because it's evidence, but because it's part of the  
20 pleading.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It just so happens that  
23 things can be part of the pleading and also be evidence.

24 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Right.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Very good.

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, if  
2 they're also evidence then the statute says I can't  
3 consider them because it says "without evidence," so if  
4 they're both pleading and evidence then I can't consider  
5 it.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, you're only  
7 considering it as pleading.

8 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Right.

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: You're not considering  
10 it as evidence.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Roger.

12 MR. HUGHES: Two things. First, when we say  
13 "all allegations," I think it would be wise to have that  
14 restricted to allegations in the challenged pleadings. The  
15 reason I say that is that I know some Federal judges and  
16 there is some case law out there that in determining  
17 whether the pleading -- the petition is sufficient, the  
18 plaintiff will make statements in their response to the  
19 motion to dismiss and the judge will treat those as new  
20 allegations and consider the two of them together to  
21 determine the sufficiency, and I -- I'm not sure whether we  
22 want that. I mean, maybe we do.

23 The other thing of it is, is that, you know,  
24 we have a rule that says you can attach exhibits, and I  
25 think I tend to favor is if it is attached as an exhibit

1 you get to consider that as part of the allegations, and  
2 part of the reason is given today's technology you don't  
3 need to attach the document anymore. You can just make  
4 a PDF image of it, put it in your Word document, and if you  
5 tell people, "If you attach it you can't use it to defend  
6 yourself," so, okay, fine, we're just going to make a PDF  
7 image or a photo image and stick that right in the middle  
8 of the page, and then what have we accomplished?

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I hate it when you bring  
10 technology into it. Buddy.

11 MR. LOW: So from what I gather, it's the  
12 question of I attach a contract to my original pleading  
13 that is attacked, but I can't attack it by attaching the  
14 contract. In other words, if it's a part of the pleading,  
15 it should be considered, because the rule gives it that  
16 right, but if you attach it to the motion then it's not a  
17 part as evidence, is the way I understand it.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's -- I think that's  
19 sort of the consensus here.

20 MR. LOW: Yeah.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Which is different than  
22 the Federal practice.

23 MR. LOW: Right. That's the simplest way I  
24 can put it.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. We're making great



1 progress. Pete.

2 MR. SCHENKKAN: I want to talk a little bit  
3 more about this attaching contracts and whether they can be  
4 considered. Isn't the reason they can be considered if  
5 they're attached to the challenged pleading that you could  
6 just as well plead what the *Fort Worth Star Telegram* said  
7 without attaching the article as by attaching it? They're  
8 just two different ways of saying, "This is what they said  
9 that I contend is defamatory."

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

11 MR. SCHENKKAN: And if you do that, you  
12 aren't considering it as evidence. You're considering if  
13 that's what they published as a matter of law, is that  
14 there's no basis in law for saying that's defamatory. So  
15 you're not considering it as evidence, and you could  
16 perfectly well have pled it the other way; whereas  
17 conversely if it's attached to the motion challenging the  
18 pleading, what you're saying is he's alleged that it said  
19 X, but it actually said Y, and that is a fight about  
20 evidence, and we don't get to do that in this vehicle. We  
21 do perhaps get to do it in a motion for summary judgment,  
22 and if it's that frivolous we may have a different kind of  
23 motion, a sanctions motion that goes with the summary  
24 judgment motion.

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I understand

1 that, but what if what you say in your pleading outside of  
2 what you've attached conflicts with it? Am I to resolve  
3 that conflict by saying the attachment supercedes the other  
4 words? If it's all pleading, I just have a conflict within  
5 the pleading.

6 MR. SCHENKKAN: I guess I'm thinking that  
7 when there's a conflict in the pleading that's a special  
8 exceptions matter, and I would urge you to treat it that  
9 way, but, I mean, that was just a -- that's a half thought  
10 out response. I don't know if that's right.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard, something  
12 new?

13 MR. ORSINGER: I hope so. What concerns me  
14 is that the general drift has been away from pleadings that  
15 allege claims that we know are not recognized or facts that  
16 are so fantastical that no one could believe them, and now,  
17 just based on this discussion, we are going to have in a  
18 motion to dismiss a judge is going to decide whether or not  
19 the defendant owed a duty to the plaintiff based on the  
20 pled facts, and if not then you get to pay the defendant's  
21 fees. Where you have a confusing contract with terms that  
22 are not easy to understand, we're going to have a judge on  
23 a motion to dismiss interpreting the contract and deciding  
24 whether there was a duty and whether it was breached or  
25 not. We're going to have defamation cases that on a motion

1 to dismiss are going to decide whether in the court's mind  
2 as a matter of law this was defamatory or not, or in  
3 intentional infliction cases we're going to have on a  
4 motion to dismiss the judge is going to decide whether the  
5 behavior was extreme and outrageous or not.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: As a matter of law.

7 MR. ORSINGER: As a matter of law. Now, what  
8 we've done is we've left this domain of fringe allegations  
9 and fringe lawsuits that have no place in the court system  
10 and should be gotten rid of immediately and some  
11 compensatory fees paid, and we're now taking sophisticated,  
12 complicated litigation where you might get a dissenting  
13 opinion on the court of appeals or on the Supreme Court,  
14 and we're now deciding them within 60 days with no summary  
15 judgment protections. We're in the wrong place. This  
16 whole conversation, in my opinion, proves what's wrong with  
17 the idea of all these broad concepts that are just  
18 unrestrained, because now the merits of many complicated  
19 cases are going to be dismissed on a motion at the  
20 beginning of a lawsuit with no discovery and fees paid, and  
21 if some people have their chance around here, there's not  
22 even going to be a hearing where the plaintiff can go into  
23 court and look the judge in the eye. It's really -- we're  
24 in the wrong place.

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I couldn't

1 agree with Richard more.

2 MR. BOYD: Impossible.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The only counterbalance to  
4 what you said is that the defendant runs the risk if they  
5 file a motion that doesn't get granted of having attorney's  
6 fees, so you would think that the rule wouldn't be overused  
7 for that reason. When I first read this, I thought, not  
8 having the benefit of this discussion, that this was really  
9 an attempt for a 12(b)(6) rule, but with the helpful  
10 feature of having the defendant -- defendant's client  
11 having a skin in the game about filing a motion that didn't  
12 get granted because people who are in Federal practice know  
13 that 12(b)(6) is way overused, and it's overused for  
14 reasons that may be tactical rather than having to do with  
15 the merits, and if there was a rule in Federal court that  
16 the defendant paid if they lost, half of those motions  
17 would go away, and so I thought that's what this statute  
18 was all about, but I understand the argument that you're  
19 making and others make that the Legislature may have only  
20 been intending something for very fringe kind of cases and  
21 not the kind of things that you just described, the  
22 contracts that Sarah is talking about, the defamation case  
23 that I'm talking about, the intentional infliction case  
24 that Richard Munzinger is talking about, which would all go  
25 out on 12(b)(6) motions under appropriate circumstances,

1 but what you're saying is, Legislature may not have  
2 intended that here and rather only was looking for real  
3 fringe kind of stuff.

4 MR. ORSINGER: If not then we're supplanting  
5 summary judgment practice as well as special exception  
6 practice, and let me point out that usually the plaintiff  
7 has one lawyer and the defendant has four or five, in my  
8 experience. Now, admittedly, I don't litigate at the level  
9 of a lot of people, but the individual plaintiff having to  
10 pay for the Houston law firm and all the briefing and the  
11 five lawyers that show up for the hearing and all of that  
12 versus the big corporation paying for the single  
13 plaintiff's lawyer, I'm not sure that that disincentive is  
14 balanced.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

16 MR. MUNZINGER: I think that some of the  
17 discussion is overcomplicating what the Legislature  
18 intended to do and what the Court can do in the rule. At  
19 least from my perspective it seems clear that the  
20 Legislature is telling the Court adopt some procedure that  
21 allows for the dismissal of cases on the pleadings, with  
22 consideration of the pleadings only, no evidence. That's  
23 Rule 12(b)(6) and Rule 12c in the Federal practice, and if  
24 the Court limits the rule to doing that, the Court has  
25 honored its obligation to the Legislature, has preserved

1 the history of our pleadings, whatever it might be, has  
2 preserved notice pleadings, which is important, hasn't  
3 really in my opinion done much because as a defendant if  
4 you think I'm going to file a motion under this rule and  
5 pay the attorney's fees when I lose it, I'm not stupid.  
6 I'm not -- a defendant is not going to win very many of  
7 these motions.

8 I think it's much ado about nothing from the  
9 defense standpoint, because I'm not going to take the  
10 chance that I am going to lose a motion to dismiss and have  
11 to pay the plaintiff's attorney's fees. If there is  
12 anything in the petition that resembles a valid cause of  
13 action I would much rather either do it with a special  
14 exception saying you failed to state a cause of action.  
15 Then I'm risk free on attorney's fees, and the rule as  
16 drafted preserves the distinction between this motion and  
17 special exceptions, as it must because of Rules 128 and 86.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Can I just ask a question?  
19 And I agree, Richard, with what you said earlier, we've got  
20 to look at the statute for guidance, but, Jim, the  
21 stakeholders, was the rule supposed to be just kind of  
22 fringe, outlying kind of stuff, just like wacky Martian  
23 cause of actions that don't exist?

24 MR. PERDUE: I wasn't in the room at the end  
25 of the process, but there's somebody who was.

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, I know, but we'll  
2 ask Jeff here in a minute.

3                   MR. BOYD: I was in the room at the end of  
4 the process.

5                   MR. PERDUE: But I've talked to some people.

6                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

7                   MR. PERDUE: That certainly was the -- I  
8 mean, at least from our side of the take was that this was  
9 not supposed to be as Richard just described it.

10                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

11                  MR. PERDUE: That this was not supposed to do  
12 that, and there was a concern of exactly that, that it  
13 started out and the compromise that it would not do that.  
14 That's my voice. I mean, anecdotally, let me say, medical  
15 malpractice is a good -- is a good lesson in this. I mean,  
16 I testified in favor of the 2003 provision on expert  
17 report, saying if you want to get frivolous lawsuits out of  
18 the system early, have an expert report requirement.  
19 Unfortunately now, there is a challenge to every expert  
20 report in every medical malpractice case that is filed that  
21 is oftentimes taken up on interlocutory appeal, of which I  
22 can tell you even if there was a mutual fee shifting  
23 provision --

24                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

25                  MR. PERDUE: -- they would still, my friends

1 in the defense bar, they are mandated to file those. They  
2 are required to file them by their client regardless of  
3 their own personal thought of the value of the report. So  
4 if you broaden this rule, I mean, there is a very good  
5 corollary of something that was supposed to only capture  
6 frivolous cases that very easily morphed in something that  
7 was used in all instances with total disregard of its  
8 intent. That's my concern of the slippery slope from  
9 personal experience.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, good. Jeff.

11 MR. BOYD: Well, certainly as filed the  
12 intent was to provide for the early dismissal and award of  
13 attorney's fees on a 12(b)(6) standard. In the  
14 negotiations the plaintiff's bar and ABOTA I think argued,  
15 no, it should be only on a frivolous standard, only what  
16 you've described, the real fringe cases that clearly are  
17 frivolous. There was not agreement in the room. In the  
18 end what was to be the final draft that the parties -- the  
19 interested parties in negotiations would all sign because  
20 the committee, before it voted to approve the bill, wanted  
21 to see the signatures of TLR, TTLA, ABOTA, the Governor's  
22 office, everybody else, had no standard in it. It just  
23 said "provide for the dismissal of cases." Mike Gallagher  
24 noticed that as we were signing and said, "Whoa, whoa,  
25 wait, wait. It was supposed to say 'groundless or



1 frivolous,'" and we said, "No, we've been over that two  
2 days ago." 20 minutes later we compromised and agreed to  
3 insert the language "having no basis in law or fact," which  
4 we selected out of Rule -- or chapter -- the definition of  
5 the word "groundless," Chapter 10, right?

6 MR. PERDUE: Right.

7 MR. BOYD: Which is why I argued at our last  
8 meeting to now add in the rest of the definition of the  
9 word "groundless" defeats the compromise that was reached  
10 because we reached a compromise that we thought was going  
11 to be in the middle. It's not 12(b)(6), but it's also not  
12 frivolous or groundless. It's if there is no basis in law  
13 or fact. Now, we may have in doing so -- and I think we  
14 knew we were creating a new standard in between the two,  
15 and by doing so we may have presented a bigger challenge to  
16 the courts and to this committee than we knew we were  
17 presenting, and I think if Mike were here he would say the  
18 same thing. I have no doubt he would confirm that.

19 MR. PERDUE: All I would say is that the  
20 genesis of the language -- and at least I think everybody  
21 agreed -- came out of the concept of groundless.

22 MR. BOYD: Yeah. The "no basis in law or  
23 fact" came out when he came back and said, "No, no, it's  
24 got to say 'groundless and frivolous.'"

25 "No, we've already agreed not to do

1 that." The compromise was to pick a -- that portion of the  
2 definition of "groundless" or "frivolous," which goes back  
3 to what I argued at the last meeting that got outvoted on.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jim, from your perspective  
5 is the language as we voted to modify it in Rule 94a,  
6 subpart (a), does that get to where you think the statute  
7 leads us?

8 MR. PERDUE: I'm -- you know, I go back and  
9 forth on the definition that Lonny offered. I'm  
10 personally -- I mean, I get -- I should speak solely for  
11 myself. Personally I'm more comfortable with the language  
12 that we've got now in as-amended (1) and (2), with using  
13 "cause of action," "no basis in fact or that is not  
14 supported" and then the "not consider evidence" and "the  
15 claimant's allegations as true."

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, okay. Jeff, are you  
17 -- recognizing the votes that have been taken, are you  
18 comfortable with, maybe not -- maybe it's not fair to ask  
19 you on the record, but what do you think?

20 MR. BOYD: No, I mean, recognizing the vote  
21 that was taken that this committee thinks the Court should  
22 build into the concept of no basis in law, should add into  
23 that concept the concept of the trial court being able to  
24 decide if there's a reasonable basis for the extending,  
25 modifying, or reversing.

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

2                   MR. BOYD: I don't agree with that, but I got  
3 outvoted on that, recognizing, yeah, "cause of action"  
4 instead of "claim" and the language that's here, I do think  
5 we need to add in, which I guess we already voted to do,  
6 "no basis in fact."

7                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Right. We voted to  
8 do that. Yeah. Good. Professor Dorsaneo.

9                   MR. BOYD: Can I make one point, though,  
10 based on a comment that was made two or three times, which  
11 is this was not intended to supplant special exceptions or  
12 motions for summary judgment. I think everybody in the  
13 room, Legislature and interest groups, will tell you that.  
14 It was intended to give the defendant the -- an alternative  
15 to either of those when the defendant feels strongly enough  
16 that this thing ought to be dismissed that they're willing  
17 to risk their own liability for attorney's fees in order to  
18 get the early dismissal with the recovery of attorney's  
19 fees.

20                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Yeah. Gene.

21                  MR. STORIE: I just want to remind people,  
22 too, we do have the ability to amend, so if the contract  
23 shows \$5 and the agreed price was actually 50,000,  
24 presumably that's going to be part of your pleadings, and  
25 if it's not, presumably you would want to amend in the face

1 of a motion that you get. The same thing for your article.  
2 If that's all there is, maybe it should be dismissed, but  
3 if they say, "Here's just one example of the times I was  
4 defamed," I think that works.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, I think,  
7 as I often point out, we forget that the kind of litigation  
8 that most of you-all do is not all of the litigation and  
9 that these rules apply to pro se litigants as well, and so  
10 to add to Richard's list or litany of things that we would  
11 be dismissing would be the lawsuit filed by the pro se  
12 litigant in which he or she attaches the contract and, as  
13 Sarah says, fails to plead mutual mistake. So now we've  
14 turned it into a dismissal essentially because they failed  
15 to plead mutual mistake on a pro se litigant.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Professor Dorsaneo.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think Gene is right.  
18 The amendment issue is really where the thing goes as to  
19 where if you amend and cure the problem, you know, does  
20 anybody get attorney's fees, and that seems to me to be the  
21 place where the argument is going to immediately go on all  
22 of these --

23 MR. BOYD: That's --

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- typical  
25 hypotheticals.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jeff.

2 MR. BOYD: That's the alternative language  
3 that Lonny and I provided as a separate attachment that we  
4 haven't gotten to yet.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, we're going to talk  
6 about that in a minute, because we're just coming up on our  
7 half hour. Buddy.

8 MR. LOW: Would we get around the situation  
9 of considering the contract and analyzing the contract if  
10 we put pleadings, but -- but Rule 59, attachments under  
11 Rule 59 do not apply, or something excepting, because 59  
12 says you may attach writings that are a part of it, and you  
13 take the chance. You know, if you're on the borderline you  
14 ought to know you're close, you can't consider those as  
15 pleadings for this purpose only, not for any other purpose.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

17 MR. LOW: But for purpose of this rule, you  
18 can't consider the attachments.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Do we need that, given the  
20 fact that 59 is fairly clear that it's part of the  
21 pleadings?

22 MR. LOW: I don't know what we need. I'm  
23 just raising the question. I have no answers.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

25 MR. MUNZINGER: Did you say you're going to

1 get to the amendment section later? Is that what you just  
2 said?

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We're going to get to the  
4 attorney's fees section later.

5 MR. MUNZINGER: I'd like to raise a point  
6 about amendment, and I apologize to my subcommittee  
7 members, fellow subcommittee members, because this didn't  
8 occur to me until just this moment. Justice Bland a moment  
9 ago said what I have frequently said. A plaintiff has the  
10 right to amend a pleading at any time until seven days  
11 before the trial, so you could come in the morning of the  
12 hearing, for example, and hand an amended petition to the  
13 judge and trump the motion to dismiss or make it moot, et  
14 cetera, and because this -- the order that is entered in  
15 this case is potentially dispositive, it's either going to  
16 grant or deny a motion to dismiss the case, we may want to  
17 give consideration to putting a time limit on the right to  
18 amend to seven days prior to the hearing. There is no such  
19 time limit in the rule as it now exists. We didn't discuss  
20 it at the subcommittee, and I am sorry for that, but --

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, there is sort of a  
22 time limit. It says "before the date of the hearing or  
23 submission."

24 MR. GILSTRAP: Right.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And, by the way, you've

1 got submission in (c), but you've got -- I guess (d) says  
2 there has to be a request. It's okay.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, the intent was that you  
4 could amend -- you could amend the day before, but you  
5 couldn't amend the morning -- the morning before if you  
6 have an afternoon hearing.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: You couldn't walk into the  
9 courtroom and hand them an amendment.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You had to do it before  
11 the date of the hearing or submission.

12 MR. PERDUE: And Justice Christopher had the  
13 thing about withdrawal.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gaultney, and then  
15 Justice Christopher.

16 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: This is on a  
17 little bit different issue, but there was a question about  
18 adequate notice of an argument, a reasonable argument for  
19 extending the law, so has that been dealt with in the rule?  
20 That is, if there is a motion based on existing law that is  
21 filed and then at the -- at the hearing an argument is made  
22 for a good faith extension, and so the motion is denied. I  
23 think Richard raised a notice issue, and that is the  
24 defendant is not on notice of that unless it's in the  
25 pleading, and I'm wondering if the committee considered

1 adding on line six, "a reasonable pleaded argument."

2 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, the movant has to give  
3 the specific reasons supporting the motion. That's in  
4 (a)(3). I don't know if that solves the problem.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, yeah, but  
6 Munzinger's point was the cause of action is for false  
7 light invasion of privacy, which we know the Supreme Court  
8 says doesn't exist. So the motion to dismiss says, "No  
9 basis in law because," you know, "see *Cane vs. Hurst*" and  
10 then the response comes back, "Yeah, but I have a  
11 reasonable basis for reversing that law, so don't dismiss  
12 my case." And Munzinger says, "But I didn't know that, I  
13 didn't know that was going to be your position."

14 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, we've never required  
15 that in the pleadings before, and that would really be a  
16 sharp departure.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And, Richard, not to speak  
18 for you, but most defense lawyers are going to know that  
19 this is -- this is a bit of a loophole in the rule, and  
20 they're going to take that into account when they decide  
21 whether to file the -- file the motion under this rule or  
22 not, because you could always, you know, have a reasonable  
23 basis for reversing existing law. I mean, if the statute  
24 of limitations has run, that might be something different.

25 MR. MUNZINGER: But the statute of



1 limitations is an affirmative defense waived if not pled.  
2 It's not part of the plaintiff's petition.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It's not part of the  
4 plaintiff's petition. Well, then I can't think of any, so  
5 Judge Yelenosky.

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, in most  
7 cases isn't that a false dichotomy between existing law and  
8 a reasonable basis for changing? You can give examples  
9 where there's Supreme Court decision on point, but there  
10 are a lot of cases in which people come in and argue this  
11 is an informal fiduciary relationship, and the other side  
12 will say, "No, the law has always been you can't create an  
13 informal fiduciary relationship that way," and I read the  
14 case law, and there's no -- perhaps in that particular fact  
15 situation we have the common law. I rule with one side or  
16 the other. Am I ruling on existing law or an extension of  
17 existing law, if that fact pattern hasn't ever been  
18 presented to the Supreme Court before?

19 And then add to that the existential point  
20 that Justice Hecht made last time, which is once the  
21 Supreme Court finally decides that case that was the law  
22 when I heard it --

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All the time.

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: --  
25 retroactively. So I think it's a false dichotomy, and

1 unless the case is one in which someone is head on saying  
2 -- perhaps the example of the dog case, I don't even know  
3 if that was a Supreme Court case or just a court of appeals  
4 case saying that you could not get some sort of damages for  
5 the lost affection from the death of a dog. Was that a  
6 reversal of a Supreme Court case or a court of appeals  
7 case, and did somebody have to plead that was a change in  
8 the law? I think the court of appeals there did recognize  
9 it as a change in the law, but I think most of the time  
10 that's just a false dichotomy, and so it becomes a game as  
11 to whether you have to plead that or not. I guess  
12 everybody could just plead it all the time.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Okay. Anything  
14 else? Yeah, Kent.

15 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: One quick question,  
16 and this may be a little bit off point, but someone brought  
17 up the amendment process earlier, and maybe this has been  
18 touched on, but it's not clear to me how you have some  
19 barrier to the possibility of a potentially endless loop  
20 that is shooting at a constantly moving target here,  
21 because there's no limit as far as I can see on the ability  
22 to amend. In other words, take a quick hypothetical,  
23 suppose I file a pleading that we all acknowledge is in the  
24 most extreme case we've discussed. It's completely  
25 frivolous. Someone files the motion to dismiss, but I have

1 a right to amend. I look at it, and I say, "I'm going to  
2 lose," so before the -- you know, day before the hearing I  
3 file an amended pleading, but let's say in this  
4 hypothetical it is, again, a completely frivolous claim,  
5 albeit a different frivolous claim. Someone then turns  
6 around and files another motion to dismiss. There's  
7 nothing to prevent me from amending yet again in a timely  
8 fashion, and given sort of the natural course of things,  
9 the fact that this takes time, this can go on for a very  
10 substantial period of time, at least as far as I can see.  
11 Am I missing something?

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, this thing we  
13 haven't gotten to yet says amend once.

14 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: Oh, I'm sorry.  
15 Okay.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: But we haven't gotten to  
17 it. But that's a nice issue, you know, how many bites at  
18 the apple.

19 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: I should have read  
20 ahead.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But, yeah, and in  
22 conjunction with that, Bill, if you have a motion that's  
23 filed within 60 days and then there's a hearing set, but  
24 there's amendment the day before, what about the  
25 requirement that the judge must grant or deny within 45

1 days after the motion was filed? Does the amendment moot  
2 that requirement and start the clock again?

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Jeff and Lonny work --  
4 I'll defer to them for more detailed thinking about that  
5 issue.

6 MR. BOYD: If you want to go to that  
7 alternate language, I think I can shortcut this, or Lonny  
8 can, by just sort of highlighting the issues that we were  
9 trying to address and the way we chose to address them.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But did you address that  
11 in the context --

12 MR. BOYD: Yes.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- of attorney's fees?

14 MR. BOYD: Yes. Well, but it also governs  
15 that issue of whether the court should then go on to grant  
16 or deny the motion, because under the statute, if the court  
17 goes on to grant or deny the motion then it shall award  
18 attorney's fees, and so what we've said is the court should  
19 not go on to grant or deny the motion if there's an  
20 amendment. Now, that's kind of a practical policy.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, let's see if  
22 we're going to go to that in a second. Do we have anything  
23 else on the non-attorney's fees aspect of this rule that  
24 people want to talk about? Justice Gaultney.

25 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: We talked about

1 this a little bit last time, and I don't want to go over  
2 the same ground, but on (e), no waiver of venue motion or  
3 special appearance, I mean, it seems to me to be one thing  
4 to say that, you know, the determination of a motion  
5 doesn't waive a special appearance, but it's another  
6 question of, well, what is the effect if the trial court  
7 later determines the special appearance should be granted  
8 and there is no jurisdiction over that party? I mean, what  
9 is the effect of the prior determination, and should the  
10 rule say what the effect is? And I think perhaps it should  
11 say that the determination is of no effect because you have  
12 no jurisdiction over the party. But, you know, in the  
13 absence of a statement in the rule, someone might construe  
14 it as saying it has effect against a defendant over which  
15 the court has no jurisdiction.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

17 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Against a defendant  
18 over which the court has no jurisdiction, but you  
19 wouldn't -- the court would always have jurisdiction over  
20 the plaintiff because they've voluntarily appeared in  
21 court.

22 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: Okay. Here's the  
23 hypothetical. This says that it -- I'm a defendant. I  
24 file a motion to dismiss under this rule. I file a special  
25 appearance also. I get a ruling on my motion -- I try to

1 get -- I get a hearing on my motion to dismiss because this  
2 says asking for that determination doesn't waive my special  
3 appearance, so I ask for that determination. I think I'm  
4 going to win. The plaintiff comes in, makes an argument  
5 for a good faith extension of law. I lose my motion to the  
6 Smiths. The judge then takes up my special -- and assesses  
7 attorney's fees against me because I lost my motion to  
8 dismiss. He then takes up the special appearance at some  
9 point and decides that he doesn't have jurisdiction over me  
10 in the first place, so there's an award of attorney's fees  
11 against a party over which the court doesn't have  
12 jurisdiction.

13           The rule (e) says that there's no waiver, and  
14 I think that is an easy thing to apply of -- that deals  
15 with waiver, but it seems to me a separate issue of what is  
16 the effect of the prior determination, and the rule could I  
17 suppose say, depending on due process ground  
18 considerations, that it remains in effect. You still owe  
19 attorney's fees. There might be due process considerations  
20 that say, no, it doesn't, because you don't have  
21 jurisdiction over that individual. Now, you could say,  
22 well, you have invoked the jurisdiction of the court, and,  
23 therefore, you have -- you have jurisdiction for that  
24 limited purpose. All I'm saying is perhaps the rule should  
25 spell out not just that there's no waiver, but what we

1 intend the effect to be because I could see an argument  
2 made either way.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Elaine.

4 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Yeah, I lost that  
5 argument on the subcommittee, and the sense of the  
6 subcommittee -- I think I'm saying this -- correct me if  
7 I'm wrong -- was that the defendant by filing the motion  
8 submits to the jurisdiction of the court for the extent of  
9 the motion.

10 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: Well, but could  
11 you see a court in the absence of a rule saying that,  
12 holding the other way? And my only point is why shouldn't  
13 we say in the rule what the effect we intend is?

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Munzinger.

15 MR. MUNZINGER: Part of the problem is that  
16 the Legislature has said that a motion under this rule must  
17 be determined within 45 days. Rule 120a specifically  
18 states that the court may not rule on any other motion  
19 other than a Rule 120a appearance prior to granting the  
20 Rule 120a appearance. Rule 120a also allows discovery, so  
21 you have conflict and tension between the two rules, and I  
22 don't know how you resolve it unless you do it in the way  
23 that we've attempted to do it. The subcommittee I mean.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, fair point. Okay.  
25 Richard Orsinger.

1           MR. ORSINGER: On a slightly different topic,  
2 and it hasn't been discussed today, but I don't know where  
3 the Supreme Court's thinking will go, under (d) there's a  
4 requirement that the court hold an oral hearing upon  
5 request, and I understand there may have been some dissent  
6 about that. I'm in favor of requiring an oral hearing. I  
7 think it creates a real negative impression among the  
8 public and maybe even among the lawyers that a lawsuit is  
9 dismissed anonymously without a hearing and the right to go  
10 into court and be heard --

11           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, it's not anonymous.

12           MR. ORSINGER: Well, you know, nobody is in  
13 court, nobody is saying anything, nobody is hearing the  
14 answers to what they say. The judge isn't seeing the  
15 parties, the parties aren't seeing the judge. The lawsuit  
16 is dismissed, and fees are ordered paid.

17           MR. GILSTRAP: How about faceless?

18           MR. ORSINGER: Yes.

19           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There we go.

20           MR. ORSINGER: I think that even though it's  
21 a pain in the whatever to have to have a hearing on  
22 everything, this is a -- this is throwing somebody out of  
23 court on their ear and making them pay money without ever  
24 getting their day in court in any kind of practical down to  
25 earth street sense, and I think that's a real bad policy.



1 I don't know -- I haven't heard anybody argue about it  
2 here, but I just think even if it is a pain to hear these  
3 things I think that a plaintiff deserves the opportunity to  
4 walk into the courthouse before they're thrown out and have  
5 to pay the defendant's fees.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You agree with the  
7 proposal that "upon a request by either party"?

8 MR. ORSINGER: I agree, and I -- I don't even  
9 know how this would work in Austin and San Antonio, and  
10 David Peebles may know. What happens if you don't have a  
11 hearing in San Antonio, and you just have a motion? Does  
12 it get assigned out randomly in the docket or does it just  
13 never get ruled on?

14 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: It wouldn't be  
15 random, but it would go to somebody for submission.

16 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So what's happening in  
17 San Antonio and Austin then is that the judge that signs  
18 this thing, the lawyers don't know who it is. There's no  
19 understanding as to why they ruled.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So it's anonymous in that  
21 sense.

22 MR. ORSINGER: That would be truly anonymous.  
23 I don't know --

24 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: There would be a  
25 signature on the order.

1 MR. ORSINGER: If you can read it. A lot of  
2 times it's hard to figure out who signed the order.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice  
4 Christopher.

5 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I think I said  
6 this the last time, but I just want to put it in the record  
7 again. Some prisoners file lawsuits for the sole purpose  
8 of getting an oral hearing to get them out of jail or out  
9 of state prison to come to county jail for a few days and  
10 see their friends and family, so I'm against the  
11 requirement of the oral hearing.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But it's not  
13 evidentiary. You could do that by phone. We do that all  
14 the time on Chapter 14.

15 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: He's right about  
16 that, and how many defendants are going to try to get  
17 attorney's fees from a prisoner? I mean, subject  
18 themselves to the risk of losing, but they're going nowhere  
19 with their claim for attorney's fees, so why do they do it?

20 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: If they want to  
21 get rid of the case and have this potential threat of  
22 attorney's fees, why not? I mean, if it's a frivolous case  
23 that the prisoner has filed, why not? They don't have to  
24 do the whole 21 days' notice, summary judgment, you know.

25 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I think that's an

1 argument for making the special exception procedure  
2 explicit in the rules, so people would know about it, and  
3 so judges would know that it's legit.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Hoffman.

5 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Just a quick comment. I  
6 think Justice Gaultney is right, and I would suggest that  
7 maybe we ought to add language so that there isn't any  
8 confusion at the end of (e) that says, "but does constitute  
9 submission to the court's jurisdiction for the limited  
10 purpose of deciding the motion." That would just avoid  
11 any doubt on that question.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And you think  
13 that resolves the question of whether we could enforce an  
14 attorney's fees award against them and then find that the  
15 special appearance is granted? Can the Court resolve that  
16 by that rule? I guess so, but --

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. What else?  
18 Yeah, Richard.

19 MR. MUNZINGER: I was just going to make a  
20 motion to adopt Lonny's suggestion if you believe that  
21 necessary. If you don't believe a vote is necessary, I  
22 don't care one way or the other.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, I don't think it's  
24 necessary in the sense that if the Court thinks that's a  
25 good idea they'll put it in there, but if you think we

1 ought to have a sense of our committee --

2 MR. MUNZINGER: It's immaterial to me.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- then we can vote on it.

4 MR. MUNZINGER: No, I don't want to take the  
5 time unless others do.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Very good. What else on  
7 this non-attorney's fees aspect of it? Yeah, Judge  
8 Yelenosky.

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I mean, I would  
10 just like to have it set at a hearing, if no other reason,  
11 on the central docket the only things that are driven  
12 through the court without a hearing are some defaults, that  
13 kind of thing, and we don't really have a mechanism that's  
14 a demand driven system. We don't really have a mechanism  
15 for -- I guess we would have to set one up for considering  
16 something like this without a hearing, and at least in the  
17 central docket getting a hearing quickly is not a problem,  
18 and it's very efficient, plus it adds to the comfort of  
19 having the people in front of you when you're looking at  
20 something like this. As a judge I would like to have a  
21 hearing, and I guess without evidence, and I guess even  
22 though one's not required, would the trial judge have the  
23 discretion to say, "I want you-all to come in and argue  
24 it"? If I have that discretion, I guess I'm okay, and I  
25 imagine that's probably what we would do, pursuant to the

1 Supreme Court's approval in our local rules, say motions to  
2 dismiss shall be set on the central docket.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Anything else on  
4 the non-attorney's fees aspect of it? Okay. Well --

5 MR. GILSTRAP: Based upon what Judge  
6 Christopher said, I am a bit concerned about the prisoner  
7 cases. I mean, the whole way that Chapter 14 is set up is  
8 that they say that if you -- if you're challenging the  
9 factual basis you have to have a hearing, and I think Judge  
10 Christopher is right, there are plenty of prisoners who  
11 file the lawsuit so they can get out of jail, and I think  
12 we need -- before we put this rule to bed I think we need  
13 to at least think about that, and I haven't really thought  
14 it out. It's of concern to me.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Anything else on  
16 the non-attorney's fees aspect of the rule? Well, Judge  
17 Peeples, don't you think we ought to tackle the attorney's  
18 fees on a full stomach?

19 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Yes, sir.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Let's take a -- let's take  
21 our lunch break.

22 (Recess from 12:20 p.m. to 1:21 p.m.)

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. We're on Rule 94a,  
24 and now we're moving to the attorney's fees part of it,  
25 and, Judge Peeples, do you want to talk about it, or do you

1 want Lonny?

2                   HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I'd like to say two  
3 or three things before we start talking about it. You'll  
4 need this half-page handout that says "Additional language  
5 for proposed Rule 94a." This deals with attorney's fees  
6 when there's been a motion filed and the plaintiff has  
7 cured it by amendment, or dismissed a claim, excuse me, a  
8 cause of action or a party or the case and also when the  
9 movant, defendant, has dismissed a motion. Do we want to  
10 say that the attorney's fees are recoverable or not, and  
11 that's what this handout deals with.

12                   Now, I want to make two or three points. The  
13 statute that talks about attorney's fees says nothing about  
14 rule-making. It does not invite or tell the Supreme Court  
15 to make a rule on attorney's fees, but the subcommittee  
16 decided to go ahead and say something about attorney's fees  
17 for two reasons. One was that it's helpful to  
18 practitioners who look at this rule to see in the rule that  
19 attorney's fees are in play because some people might not  
20 know that there's a statute on this, so we did it in part  
21 for that reason, and for a second reason, the second reason  
22 was that we wanted to make clear, as the statute does not,  
23 that the attorney's fees that are in play are attorney's  
24 fees on the motion and not attorney's fees in the case to  
25 date, and so for those two reasons we put in section (g) on

1 attorney's fees.

2           Now, I think it's fair to say that we talked  
3 about a bunch of subsidiary attorney's fees issues and  
4 basically decided it just wasn't worth trying to draft for,  
5 and we just didn't draft for several issues. We just ran  
6 out of time, for one thing, we decided not to, and here are  
7 some of the issues that we did not draft for. Attorney's  
8 fees on appeal, we just don't say anything about that. Who  
9 prevailed when a motion was granted in part and denied in  
10 part? Who is the prevailing party when that happens, and  
11 also can the judge order a party "pay them now" as opposed  
12 to pay them later? We just didn't go there.

13           Those are three issues we didn't tackle, and  
14 then in this additional handout are some issues that we  
15 talked about a good bit, but finally when all was said and  
16 done we just didn't have time and decided not to go there,  
17 and so the draft of the rule does not go beyond and take on  
18 any of these other issues on attorney's fees. It just  
19 doesn't do it, but I guess Wednesday afternoon, two days  
20 ago, there was a flurry of e-mails. I'm going to say maybe  
21 15 e-mails back and forth where the drafting was done and  
22 proposals and counterproposals and several members, not  
23 all, came up with some language here, and I'm going to let,  
24 you know, the -- those who advocate this language talk  
25 about it. But that is their effort to come up with some

1 rules on what happens when the motion is filed and the  
2 plaintiff amends and cures or does not cure the objection  
3 or dismisses and also what happens when the defendant has  
4 filed it and then just backs off and dismisses the motion.  
5 Should there be attorney's fees or not, and do we deal with  
6 it? Those are the issues, and I guess I just open it up to  
7 discussion with that.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice Hecht.

9 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: And the proposed  
10 language doesn't mention scheduling orders, and I would be  
11 interested in what the proponents of the language think  
12 about how this interplays with routine scheduling orders  
13 that cut off pleading amendments at certain times and that  
14 kind of thing.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, Frank.

16 MR. GILSTRAP: Judge Peeples, I think, am I  
17 correct that the language on the -- the additional language  
18 is meant to go between the first and last sentence in part  
19 (g)? That's an insert there? We're keeping the first and  
20 the last sentence no matter what?

21 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I'm not sure if  
22 they intend it to go there or in (c) or (d).

23 MR. BOYD: Can I address --

24 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I'm going to let  
25 the advocates go there.



1                   MR. BOYD: And, by the way, this was the  
2 result of really a continuing flurry of e-mails just  
3 between Lonny and I going late into Wednesday night and  
4 even early Thursday morning Lonny was still at it; but and  
5 I'm not sure that either of us are strenuously advocating  
6 for it; but we thought it was at least worth trying to come  
7 with some language if the committee wanted to address some  
8 of the unaddressed issues; and there's really more than  
9 just the two that were mentioned; and I think I can -- and  
10 the idea, by the way, to answer your question, Frank, is  
11 where this language goes in the rule, we didn't try to  
12 state a position on that; and, in fact, we talked about how  
13 some sentences from here may go in -- may fit better in  
14 some subsection than the other; but first let's decide  
15 whether we want them at all.

16                   MR. GILSTRAP: Okay.

17                   MR. BOYD: So the first issue is how quickly  
18 can the court rule on the motion, and we talked about how  
19 under the general rule it's three days, and we talked about  
20 whether the rule should say that the court has to wait  
21 longer than the general three days before ruling on a  
22 motion to dismiss.

23                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's already in our  
24 draft anyway. That's in there anyway.

25                   MR. BOYD: The seven days is in the draft.

1                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's in "Each party  
2 must be given at least seven days' notice."

3                   MR. BOYD: Okay.

4                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: So that first notice  
5 issue is not an issue.

6                   MR. BOYD: All right. And the second -- the  
7 second is -- and third are the two that were mentioned.  
8 Can the claimant avoid risk of attorney's fees by amending  
9 or nonsuiting, and what this language proposes is yes.  
10 Now, the committee did not -- subcommittee did not reach  
11 agreement on that. There were members of the subcommittee  
12 that felt like what I call the catalyst rule should apply,  
13 which is if my motion to dismiss is the catalyst for your  
14 decision to dismiss or amend then I ought to recover my  
15 attorney's fees for a variety of reasons, but what this  
16 language proposes is that the catalyst theory should not  
17 apply so that the claimant can avoid liability by amending  
18 or nonsuiting.

19                   Next issue, can the movant avoid liability  
20 for attorney's fees by withdrawing the motion either in  
21 response to an amendment or nonsuit or unilaterally, even  
22 though the claimant has not amended or nonsuited. Next is  
23 if the plaintiff amends can the movant still proceed with  
24 that motion as filed when amended. In other words, I don't  
25 think your amendment fixed the problem, so my motion

1 stands, and if so there's really two -- we figure there's  
2 two ways to do that. One is to say, yes, unless the movant  
3 withdraws the motion. The other is to say, no, unless the  
4 movant reasserts the motion and affirmatively takes the  
5 step to say, "No, I still want to go forward," and what  
6 this proposes is yes, but the movant -- no, unless the  
7 movant reasserts the motion, unless the movant files and  
8 serves a notice of intent to proceed with the motion.

9           And then the next issue is if the plaintiff  
10 amends can the movant file a brand new motion, and the  
11 answer we've suggested here is yes, but then gets to the  
12 question that was raised earlier, which is then how many  
13 times can you play this game? If I move to dismiss and  
14 then you wait until the day before and you amend and then I  
15 have to move to dismiss again and then you amend, and so we  
16 talked about one way to do it is to have language to give  
17 the court sort of discretion to put a stop to the abuse in  
18 whatever way, either by dismissing and awarding attorney's  
19 fees or just a semi-scheduling order saying, okay, no more  
20 amendments after this point. What we did instead was just  
21 because it was really late Wednesday night, I think Lonny  
22 stuck the word "once" in there to say, okay, you can amend  
23 once in response to the motion to dismiss and no more, and  
24 if we go that route I think we've got to tinker with the  
25 language a little bit because if you amend once and I file

1 a motion to dismiss, do you get to amend once on that  
2 motion as well? I'm not sure that necessarily solves the  
3 problems. So those are the issues we tried to address in  
4 this language and the ways in which we tried to address  
5 them.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, thanks, Jeff.  
7 Anybody have any thoughts about it? Yeah, Judge Evans.

8 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: I just suggest that  
9 the issue of the amendment and then how you proceed after  
10 that is that you might want to think about whether you want  
11 to go on the original motion to dismiss. I think you  
12 should consider requiring a supplemental pleading or an  
13 amended pleading, because in the body of the rule as  
14 approved right now, in lines 12 through 14 it states that  
15 you will identify the specific reasons supporting the  
16 motion. What's going to happen in the oral argument is  
17 that the movant is going to come in and explain orally why  
18 the amendment fails, and it's going to be an add-on to the  
19 pleading and the motion to dismiss, and the person whose  
20 lawsuit is being dismissed won't have notice as to why the  
21 amendment is insufficient, and so I don't think you should  
22 proceed on the original motion because it should -- the new  
23 pleading should add something to it, and then there should  
24 be a specific reason why the amendment is not good.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Orsinger.

1                   MR. ORSINGER: I agree, but I'd like to add  
2 another reason why I think that's a good idea. The way  
3 this is written right now, the movant has to withdraw the  
4 motion in order to avoid losing and paying fees, and then  
5 later on here on lines five or six of Jeff's proposal it  
6 talks about a notice of intent to proceed with the motion  
7 after an amendment, so I think it's implicit that an  
8 amendment moots the original motion. I think that's a good  
9 policy. I think it should be assumed that an amendment  
10 moots it and that the movant doesn't need to affirmatively  
11 withdraw the motion and then if they want to stand on their  
12 motion then they can give notice of their intent to stand  
13 on their motion, but the way this is written right now, if  
14 there's an amendment you have to affirmatively withdraw  
15 your motion or you'll have to pay fees, even though you  
16 essentially won by making them replead.

17                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard.

18                   MR. MUNZINGER: Richard's issue ought to be  
19 addressed by the court in my opinion because the statute  
20 says the court must move within 45 days of filing of the  
21 motion, but the statute doesn't address the effect of an  
22 amended pleading on the motion and would suggest that the  
23 trial court is required to rule within 45 days of the  
24 filing of the original motion, notwithstanding an amended  
25 petition. So I agree that the issue needs to be addressed.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Jeff.

2 MR. BOYD: The one little twist that you have  
3 to consider is if -- what happens if the plaintiff amends  
4 and believes that by doing so they've solved the problem,  
5 but the defendant believes that the amendment does not  
6 alter the basis for the original motion. So you still  
7 haven't pled that I had a legal right of control. All  
8 you've pled is that I had ownership of the land, and  
9 therefore, even though you've amended, you haven't changed  
10 that part, and so my motion is still good in court, and  
11 it's not moot automatically.

12 MR. ORSINGER: But, see, you talk here about  
13 filing a notice of intent to proceed.

14 MR. BOYD: Right.

15 MR. ORSINGER: If you just have a base rule  
16 that an amendment moots it unless the movant gives notice  
17 that they don't think it moots it and they want to go  
18 forward then the movant can give notice that they want to  
19 go forward, but I don't like the idea that a movant has to  
20 affirmatively withdraw a motion that was -- that led to an  
21 amendment or else they get sanctioned with fees.

22 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: So, Richard, we do that  
23 here. The end of (4), the sentence that says -- we  
24 intended to do exactly what you said. "At any time prior  
25 to the date of the hearing or submission, the claimant may

1 amend the challenge claim once, and the court may not  
2 decide the motion to award attorney's fees to either  
3 party." So it has the effect of doing exactly what you  
4 said. Now, that language may not work for everyone, but  
5 that's what we were trying to do, to make a presumptive  
6 it's off the table unless, as Jeff pointed out in the next  
7 sentence, the movant files a notice of intent to proceed.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Judge  
9 Christopher.

10 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Just one  
11 wrinkle. I don't know whether you-all thought about this.  
12 If someone is actually nonsuiting a claim in response to  
13 this motion, I would assume they're going to nonsuit  
14 without prejudice, but, in fact, if the motion to dismiss  
15 had been granted, that would be a res judicata event in my  
16 opinion. I mean, I assume, you know, that you've made --  
17 you've granted his motion to dismiss saying it has no basis  
18 in law or fact, so, you know, nonsuiting a whole claim  
19 without prejudice is different from getting the motion to  
20 dismiss granted, so I don't know whether you want to take  
21 that into account on a nonsuit.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Wallace.

23 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: This is sort of a  
24 global comment over all of this, and we may have gone  
25 beyond it, but I'm still going to stake out my position.

1 We're talking about amending pleadings and everything to  
2 state claims or whatever. I think the statute -- I think  
3 the Legislature's intent was to get rid of frivolous,  
4 groundless lawsuits, and if somebody is pleading that  
5 they're suffering -- or emotional distress because the  
6 Martians are planting things in their brain, they can't  
7 replead that to -- you know, what is there to replead? I  
8 think they ought to be given a chance if this is going to  
9 address the kind of cases that I think we want to address  
10 and use it in a way we want to use it, they ought to be  
11 given a chance to withdraw the pleading or nonsuit it, but  
12 this -- all of this repleading, we're just getting into a  
13 special exceptions practice.

14 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: How would you write a  
15 rule that encompasses cases that aren't just Martians?

16 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: By the way, NASA  
17 scientists found another planet.

18 MR. ORSINGER: Quit picking on Mars.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Martians are taking  
20 a beating today. Nina.

21 MS. CORTELL: Well, to Justice Christopher's  
22 point, let me ask her for a point of clarification. Is it  
23 everyone's understanding that this dismissal is with or  
24 without prejudice? I thought from the last meeting that  
25 the understanding was it was without prejudice.



1 MR. BOYD: I think we punted.

2 MS. CORTELL: Huh?

3 MR. BOYD: I think we punted.

4 MS. CORTELL: Oh, we punted. Oh, that's  
5 helpful. That's really helpful.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: We talked about  
8 whether it be with prejudice, and I suggested it should be  
9 with prejudice as to that particular claim but not to any  
10 other claims that could have been brought at the same time  
11 because it didn't seem fair, but we didn't -- I don't think  
12 we ever took a vote on that.

13 MS. CORTELL: I think it's a fairly important  
14 issue that the practitioners would need guidance on. I had  
15 thought the sense of the committee was it was without  
16 prejudice, so if we're going to talk about res judicata  
17 then that's with prejudice.

18 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I mean, if  
19 we're talking about a cause of action that has no basis in  
20 law or fact, that strikes me as res judicata.

21 MS. CORTELL: I'm not disagreeing. For some  
22 reason I had formed the thought that this committee had  
23 thought it was without prejudice.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I think, right,

1 just as Justice Christopher said, if you found it's  
2 frivolous, just from the perspective of being the judge I  
3 don't want to have to decide the same Martian case next  
4 week, so that ought to be with prejudice. At the same  
5 time, we're writing a rule, as Lonny said, for the cases  
6 that aren't the Martian cases; and if somebody pleads in a  
7 clumsy manner and that is dismissed because they don't  
8 amend or anything, I don't think they should be barred from  
9 filing a nonfrivolous suit simply because they filed one  
10 claim that was. So I don't know if we need to take a vote  
11 or not, but we didn't.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Judge Peeples.

13 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: As I recall, the  
14 last meeting Justice Hecht looked up and found in a matter  
15 of minutes I think he said 15 cases that held a special  
16 exception that is sustained and the pleader stands his  
17 ground, that's res judicata or with prejudice. And if  
18 that's the law on special exceptions, why wouldn't it be  
19 the law on this motion to dismiss?

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It would be, but we're  
21 talking about nonsuiting.

22 MR. ORSINGER: They didn't stand their  
23 ground. They nonsuited.

24 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: And that's what  
25 Justice Christopher said. I thought that the rest of you

1 were talking about if there's a dismissal.

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I was, and --

3 MS. CORTELL: I am. I am. I think that's an  
4 issue we should clarify.

5 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Well, you can't  
6 stop them from filing a nonsuit.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No.

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: No.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But, Nina, if you're  
10 saying that the dismissal, so you go through this whole  
11 thing, motion to dismiss is granted, attorney's fees  
12 awarded to the defendant, and you're suggesting that's  
13 without prejudice?

14 MS. CORTELL: No, I'm not suggesting. I'm  
15 asking that the point be clarified. I had understood from  
16 our prior discussion, apparently inappropriately, that the  
17 sense of the committee was it was without prejudice, so I  
18 had accepted that. If it's up for discussion then I think  
19 we should discuss it. I think it should be clear. As it's  
20 written I don't think it's clear right now whether it's  
21 with or without prejudice.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Peeples.

23 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: When Justice  
24 Christopher made her point I thought what she was saying  
25 was if a ruling would be with prejudice and a nonsuit or

1 dismissal would be without, at least you ought to have  
2 attorney's fees if somebody nonsuits at the last minute.  
3 Now, that's what I thought you were saying.

4 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Right.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. So that -- yeah,  
6 Richard.

7 MR. MUNZINGER: But what would be the  
8 authority for attorney's fees under that circumstance? No  
9 order is entered, and the statute only allows an award of  
10 attorney's fees when the trial court grants or denies the  
11 motion, and standard Texas law is we don't get attorney's  
12 fees unless there is a statute or other rule authorizing  
13 them. So a nonsuit would not allow an award of attorney's  
14 fees.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

16 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, except  
17 that pending motions survive nonsuits in certain  
18 circumstances. I know you don't want to use the sanctions  
19 rule, but a pending motion for sanctions survives a nonsuit  
20 and can still be ruled on.

21 MR. MUNZINGER: Which, again, raises the  
22 problem. The State Bar subcommittee viewed this as a  
23 sanctions rule. Insofar as I know the Legislature didn't.  
24 Sanctions are a punishment. They're a punishment for  
25 attorney misconduct or party misconduct. You didn't do

1 discovery properly, you didn't answer the questions, you  
2 didn't produce the documents and you should have, you've  
3 dragged this out unnecessarily and spuriously. Those are  
4 sanctions. That's not what we expect of lawyers. We don't  
5 expect lawyers to be perfect in the drafting of an original  
6 petition or of a motion. This cannot be considered a  
7 sanction in fairness to the bar. My good god, what kind of  
8 law would it be if the Legislature can adopt a statute as  
9 terse as this and have it be considered sanctions for an  
10 attorney? What an amazing rule that would be.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I knew we should have had  
12 lunch. He has got fire in his belly, doesn't he? Judge  
13 Christopher, and then Richard.

14 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I agree with  
15 you. This shouldn't be considered a sanctions motion, and  
16 sanctions, if someone gets an award of attorney's fees  
17 under this for all of the reasons said, but I was just  
18 using that as an example where sometimes a pending motion  
19 can survive a nonsuit; and, you know, as best I know that's  
20 court made law that a pending motion for -- can survive a  
21 nonsuit.

22 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: It's actually Rule 162,  
23 second paragraph, "Any dismissal pursuant to this rule  
24 shall not prejudice the right of an adverse party to be  
25 heard on a pending claim for affirmative relief or excuse

1 the payment of all costs taxed by the clerk. A dismissal  
2 under this rule shall have no effect on any motion for  
3 sanctions, attorney's fees, or other costs." So under the  
4 dismissal rule if there's already one of these motions  
5 pending, motion to dismiss --

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: If it's a  
7 motion for sanctions.

8 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Pardon?

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: If it's a  
10 motion for sanctions.

11 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: No. It says  
12 specifically attorney's fees, a motion for attorney's fees,  
13 so it differentiated it from sanctions in the rule.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Orsinger.

15 MR. ORSINGER: This is a very important  
16 point, because in my view the context of the discussion has  
17 always been that either side would have an opportunity to  
18 back down before the hearing --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

20 MR. ORSINGER: -- and we would step out of  
21 all of this fee-shifting process, and now what's going to  
22 happen is that by simply filing a pleading you may be  
23 committing yourself to paying the defendant's attorney's  
24 fees if they file a motion to dismiss and you think better  
25 of it and nonsuit your lawsuit, and first of all, that's

1 going to discourage people from nonsuiting because you're  
2 going to lose for sure if you nonsuit and pay fees; whereas  
3 if you hang in for the hearing there's a chance you might  
4 win and not pay fees.

5           It seems to me like we ought to encourage the  
6 dismissal of bad lawsuits after someone is faced with a  
7 motion to dismiss. But if this basically has become a rule  
8 that if you file a pleading then you may have to pay  
9 attorney's fees even if you nonsuit after seeing a defense  
10 that's pled or something like that, then we've just  
11 abrogated the American rule for attorney's fees, and it's  
12 very disturbing to me because especially at this scope of  
13 the kinds of claims that we're now going to be disposing of  
14 here, which to me were traditionally summary judgment  
15 claims but now motion to dismiss claims, and so I really --  
16 I think there's some salutary effect to having an  
17 opportunity to take a second look and get out of it without  
18 paying a penalty.

19           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy, and then Professor  
20 Dorsaneo.

21           MR. LOW: Historically back in '87 we went  
22 through a similar argument. Remember the Legislature  
23 passed an act that if you sued the wrong defendant -- I'm  
24 stating it exactly the way the act was -- that then you  
25 were sanctioned, and the Court and the committee felt that

1 you should be able to dismiss that lawsuit and then avoid  
2 that, and that's the argument we had with the Legislature  
3 and declared their act unconstitutional, and it upset them  
4 somewhat, but this committee was unanimous on that and the  
5 court to give you a chance to do right.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bill.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, some clients  
8 probably would be dissuaded from filing these motions if  
9 they thought they were going to potentially have to pay the  
10 other side's plaintiff's lawyer's attorney's fees, but some  
11 clients will not be concerned about that relatively  
12 insignificant amount of money from their standpoint, but  
13 they will be dissuaded from filing these motions if they  
14 think that, well, it will just get amended and we won't get  
15 attorney's fees, so there's no real point in using this  
16 procedural vehicle.

17 I think if plaintiffs have to pay attorney's  
18 fees when they nonsuit or dismiss claims, that that will --  
19 that that would be a bad thing, you know, because we'll  
20 have more motions, and we'll have people having to pay  
21 attorney's fees when they're fixing problems that they  
22 didn't really intend to create in the first place.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank, then Richard  
24 Munzinger.

25 MR. GILSTRAP: I think the Legislature has



1 decided this point. Section 102 of the bill says that "The  
2 court shall award costs and reasonable attorney's fees on a  
3 trial court's granting or denial of a motion to dismiss."  
4 By inference, if the court does not grant or deny the  
5 motion to dismiss it shouldn't award attorney's fees.  
6 However, Justice Gray's reading of Rule 162 gives me pause,  
7 and while I think this legislative provision should trump  
8 the language of Rule 162, I think we ought to make it  
9 clear.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard Munzinger.

11 MR. MUNZINGER: Along with what Frank just  
12 said, the Court and maybe this committee wants to address  
13 the question of whether or not it wants to resolve the  
14 argument if there is an argument as to whether an award of  
15 attorney's fees under this rule is a sanction or not a  
16 sanction. A lot of very good lawyers at the State Bar  
17 committee apparently unanimously concluded that it was a  
18 sanctions rule, and that was the basis of their  
19 recommendation for all of the procedures that were outlined  
20 in the State Bar's committee as to how this rule be  
21 written, and if people of that intellect and that  
22 experience are concerned or believe that it's a sanctions  
23 rule, I think maybe either this committee or the Court  
24 should tell the bar it is or it isn't a sanctions rule,  
25 because you're going to have litigation over the issue.

1           The plaintiff nonsuits, and I say, "Wait a  
2 minute, Judge, I had a claim for affirmative relief  
3 pending. Under a claim for affirmative relief you dismiss  
4 this case, this is a sanctions rule, I'm entitled to my  
5 attorney's fees." That issue is raised. It ought to be  
6 resolved by the court in the drafting of the rule. I  
7 don't -- I believe the committee should address the  
8 question of whether it is a sanctions rule if the Court  
9 cares for the committee's thoughts on it.

10           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: If it's nonsuited isn't  
11 your motion moot?

12           PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Only if you say it is.

13           MR. MUNZINGER: I would think it -- I would  
14 think it would be, but again, if you look at the nonsuit  
15 rule and the cases that interpret the nonsuit rule, if a  
16 party has a sanctions motions pending, nonsuit doesn't  
17 trump the sanction motion.

18           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

19           MR. MUNZINGER: The court is required to hear  
20 the sanction motion, rule on it, and if the person seeking  
21 sanctions wins, grant the sanctions, whatever the court  
22 determines them to be.

23           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But this, the statute says  
24 that the attorney's fees can only be awarded pursuant to  
25 the motion, and if the motion is moot, how can you have

1 attorney's fees awarded?

2 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, I don't know, but Bill  
3 was arguing the direct contrary to what you just said, and  
4 I have to assume --

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, I'll ask Bill then.

6 MR. MUNZINGER: There must be some concern  
7 over whether the court does or doesn't have the authority  
8 to do that, and again, here's the State Bar that said it's  
9 a sanctions rule. I'm very concerned that you sanction  
10 people who draft a bad petition, and that's not where my  
11 heart lies politically or philosophically with the  
12 plaintiff generally, but we're addressing citizens' rights  
13 to come to court and seek relief for claims that they may  
14 or may not believe in good faith have merit, and for those  
15 that believe they have merit, even if they're poor pleaders  
16 or they have a marginal claim, we ought not to be keeping  
17 them from coming to our courts and seeking relief in a free  
18 society and punishing them if they make a judgment mistake.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Lonny.

20 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: So the first thing I want  
21 to say is I just think it would be helpful to focus back on  
22 Jeff's, by my count, five different issues and just point  
23 out we're only talking about the second of them. So just  
24 as a quick repeat, one, how quickly can the court rule was  
25 an issue. Our rule says seven days. I, frankly, think it

1 should be a little longer, but, I mean, seven is better  
2 than three in my view, but that's a question.

3           The second one, the only one we've been  
4 talking about, which is what happens if you nonsuit or  
5 amend, should we say anything, and if we say anything, what  
6 should we say. The third one, again, as Jeff pointed out,  
7 was does the movant have the right to withdraw the motion.  
8 I think our entire committee felt that something -- that we  
9 felt that was appropriate for them to have that, and that  
10 just takes attorney's fees off the table. Fourth, if you  
11 amend can the movant continue and/or file a new motion, and  
12 then there's the related issue that was raised of whether  
13 it would be better to have them file a whole new motion.  
14 So I guess that's related, and then, finally, if there's an  
15 amendment how often would we let them do it, and maybe  
16 related to that, as Jeff points out, does the language  
17 about "once" actually get us there.

18           And then the last thing I'll say and then  
19 I'll stop is as to the second issue, the only one we've  
20 talked about so far, my own view is it is better to say  
21 something than not because if not courts are going to be  
22 debating this. One of the ways they're going to debate it  
23 is trying to figure out whether or not the movant should be  
24 called the prevailing party if the amendment was made or  
25 whether or not we should reward the pleader for doing the

1 right thing. I mean, so litigation if we don't answer this  
2 question; and also the merits of it on the policy, boy, I  
3 thought Richard raised a point I hadn't thought of, which  
4 is if you're going to allow attorney's fees after a  
5 nonsuit, you totally discourage people from doing the right  
6 thing. That's a funny rule to have here, so and my own  
7 view is this rule hits it in the right place, and Richard  
8 has added yet another reason in my thinking as to why.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bill, you look amused.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I'm not -- I'm  
11 amused, I suppose.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice  
13 Christopher.

14 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, I mean,  
15 if this motion is akin to a summary judgment, currently you  
16 can file a motion for summary judgment and a request for  
17 sanctions and a plaintiff can nonsuit and you can still  
18 proceed with your sanctions. So, I mean, that's the  
19 current law, even though the plaintiff's done the right  
20 thing in response to your motion for summary judgment in  
21 dismissing their claim, but as to timing, I would prefer --  
22 I don't like the way it's written here in terms of the day  
23 of the hearing because too many things have to happen at  
24 5:00 o'clock the day before the hearing. So I would prefer  
25 like a 10-day rule, 10-day notice, and you've got to amend

1 at, you know, day seven, and so that the movant then has  
2 three days to decide to either get an amended motion on  
3 file or withdraw their motion, and I agree that we have to  
4 worry about oral statements made at the hearing to support  
5 an argument with respect to the amended motion. That's why  
6 I would prefer that they actually file a written amendment  
7 in that three-day time period if they want to go forward.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

9 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Timingwise.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, with a  
12 motion for sanctions you don't have to award attorney's  
13 fees.

14 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: No, you don't  
15 but --

16 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And so to me  
17 that's an important distinction, because you say attorney's  
18 fees claims or motion for sanction survives a nonsuit, and  
19 they can go ahead and proceed on their motion for  
20 sanctions, but they might or might not get attorney's fees.  
21 If they can proceed on their motion for attorney's fees  
22 after a nonsuit under this rule then I've got to award  
23 fees. To me that's a difference that deserves some  
24 attention.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Nina.

1 MS. CORTELL: There's always the analysis of  
2 reasonable and necessary, however, and I think that gives  
3 the trial court discretion, you know, to do what's right in  
4 a particular circumstance.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, we had a  
6 conversation about that, Lonny and I did, I think. I think  
7 I have latitude on reasonable and necessary to say you  
8 shouldn't have taken those depositions before you filed  
9 your motion to dismiss, but I don't think it's an equity  
10 determination like the Declaratory Judgment Act or family  
11 law, and I don't think it would be appropriate for me to  
12 say, "Yeah, you needed to file the motion and spend two  
13 hours to do it, and your attorney's fees for \$300 an hour  
14 are reasonable, but I'm just not going to award them." I  
15 think that would be abuse of discretion.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Buddy.

17 MR. LOW: Chip, I think any time you get into  
18 saying so many days before that then you run into conflict  
19 with other things pertaining to days, and I think the  
20 beauty of the way it's drafted is at any time prior to the  
21 hearing. That prevents me from going down and let me see  
22 what you got and then I can dismiss it right during the  
23 hearing and we've gone through all that. So I think the  
24 beauty of it is the way they put it, at any time prior to  
25 the hearing.

1 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: But you can  
2 amend at 5:00 o'clock the day before and then that would  
3 foreclose the movant from being able to withdraw, because,  
4 you know, it would be 5:01, which is the next day.

5 MR. LOW: Then but don't you run into  
6 amendment problems and dates and this must be done with  
7 this many days if you say seven days?

8 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Yes, but having  
9 two things that have to happen by 5:00 p.m. on the same day  
10 is troublesome.

11 MR. LOW: Well, what's wrong with what they  
12 have done?

13 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: That's what's  
14 wrong with what they've done. Both things have to happen  
15 at 5:00 p.m. the day before the hearing.

16 MR. LOW: Not bad.

17 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: But if you were  
18 the movant and somebody nonsuited at 5:00 p.m., you  
19 wouldn't have time to withdraw, and then you would be the  
20 loser the next day.

21 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: You don't have to  
22 withdraw. It's off the table.

23 MR. LOW: There are no losers. The court  
24 hadn't ruled.

25 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, if we



1 pass that.

2 MR. LOW: There's no loser.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete, then Carl.

4 MR. SCHENKKAN: I wanted to call attention to  
5 a missing part of the discussion, and maybe this has been  
6 covered by someone else and maybe voted down, perhaps  
7 unanimously, but --

8 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: And took your name in  
9 vain while doing it.

10 MR. SCHENKKAN: Yes. I'm interested in  
11 exploring the possibility that we just not have (c) at all,  
12 that whatever happens on attempted amendments or nonsuits  
13 or whatever happens and it is factored in to the attorney's  
14 fees on the motion. The motion stays on the table, and it  
15 is granted or denied in whole or in part. Part of what the  
16 judge takes into account is, well, the only thing you had  
17 to do was get your motion on file, and the next day he  
18 nonsuited. The next day he pled a real cause of action or  
19 whatever, and just -- I mean, it seems to me we're creating  
20 all of these other complications by trying to figure out  
21 how we're going to micromanage this deal from the rule, and  
22 I'm not sure we're gaining any net ground, and we do have  
23 some room for the trial judge to deal with this in a way  
24 that's consistent with the statute, which says we're going  
25 to have these motions and they have to be granted or denied

1 within 45 days and the prevailing -- in whole or in part,  
2 and the prevailing party gets their attorney's fees, and it  
3 seems to me that kind of captures the rest of it enough for  
4 the purposes of the rule.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl, then Roger.

6 MR. HAMILTON: Well, the (d) rule says each  
7 party has to be given seven days' notice of the hearing,  
8 but the amendment over here says the hearing must not occur  
9 until at least seven days after the motion is filed. One  
10 is based on the file time, one is on the notice. I don't  
11 know if that's intended, but -- and I guess it would work  
12 that you could still have the notice has to go out and give  
13 everybody at least seven days' notice of the hearing, but  
14 the hearing still couldn't be for seven days after it was  
15 filed, but I don't know if that's the way it was intended  
16 or whether it should both be based upon the notice rather  
17 than the filing.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Uh-huh. Okay. Roger.

19 MR. HUGHES: Well, when I was struggling with  
20 this whole issue about amendment I finally decided that  
21 maybe, as was suggested earlier, that ought to be just part  
22 of the mix about when the judge decides who prevails and  
23 who didn't. Well, yeah, you had to amend to cure the  
24 defect, but, movant, you should have known he was going to  
25 do that. I mean, it was obvious, big as Dallas, that that

1 was something that could be easily taken care of or -- and,  
2 I mean, you can look at all these different ways. It's  
3 like the plaintiff could say, "Why did you put me through  
4 all of this maneuvering me because you knew I could in good  
5 faith cure all of these allegations? So why should you be  
6 deemed the winner?" On the other hand, I could see the  
7 legislative intent was, you know, you should have thought  
8 about -- if your claim is frivolous you should have thought  
9 about that when you filed it. It's a little too late.

10           So I thought maybe one way to deal with it is  
11 just say, yeah, you can amend, but that may not -- that's  
12 just part of the mix. The only thing is that I ran into,  
13 you can't consider evidence for -- and the only way then  
14 to, so to speak, allow the judge to weigh all of this out  
15 is to consider the former pleading and the amended pleading  
16 together in order to decide the motion, but then the  
17 general rule is a former pleading is no longer a live  
18 pleading, and it would have to be treated as evidence as  
19 opposed to the live pleading. That was what stopped me on  
20 that one.

21           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Pete.

22           MR. SCHENKKAN: But it's evidence only for  
23 purposes of attorney's fees, and that's okay under the  
24 statute.

25           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Anything else?

1 What about -- what about the movant withdrawing the motion?  
2 We got any complaints about that? Everybody think that  
3 that should be permitted? No comments about that? Okay.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think it should be  
5 permitted.

6 MR. ORSINGER: I'd like to ask a question  
7 about that. We're not talking about withdrawing the motion  
8 after an amended pleading because this assumes that an  
9 amended pleading exonerates the movant. We're talking  
10 about someone files a motion and then there is no amendment  
11 and no nonsuit and then they withdraw it before the  
12 hearing. I'm not sure I understand what public policy is  
13 advanced by that. In other words, doesn't that just  
14 encourage these guys -- whoever is -- whoever wants to just  
15 out spin then drive the other side into exhaustion to just  
16 file these things and then withdraw them, and there's an  
17 amended pleading, so they file another one, and they  
18 withdraw it, and I don't know, I'm not seeing -- I don't  
19 see necessarily the public policy.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy.

21 MR. LOW: But if somebody continued to do  
22 that they could be sanctioned. There doesn't have to be a  
23 rule on that.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. What about the  
25 language about how often amendments can be done? We say

1 here once, "may amend the challenge claim once." Is that  
2 sufficient? Yeah, Roger.

3 MR. HUGHES: I was of two minds about this.  
4 My feeling was either you put a limit on amending, which I  
5 think ought to be once, or you say this is a dispositive  
6 motion. It's like a motion for summary judgment, and  
7 you're cut-off for filing pleadings seven days before the  
8 submission or the hearing, one of the two.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Bill.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think most of the  
11 special exception law gives you one amendment --

12 MR. LOW: Right.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- rather than  
14 consecutive amendments, but I'm not sure all of the cases  
15 are following that pattern.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Judge  
17 Yelenosky.

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I think there's  
19 a drafting issue here. I may be wrong, but because it's in  
20 the sentence, "At any time prior to the date of the hearing  
21 or submission the claimant may amend the challenge claim  
22 once," by tying those two things together, if there's a  
23 second hearing, it may seem that they can amend again. Is  
24 that a problem, because it wasn't intended? In other  
25 words, if somebody amends the day before the first hearing,

1 then that goes away, right, and you don't have a hearing  
2 the next day, but they file a new motion to dismiss based  
3 on the amended claim. Now you've got a new hearing, and  
4 does that mean the plaintiff can amend again? This would  
5 seem to allow that. Because now there's a new hearing --

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: -- and the way  
8 it's written, I think if you mean you can only amend for  
9 one time and only one time, it probably needs to be a  
10 standalone statement. "The claimant may amend the  
11 challenge claim once," period, and then have you a second  
12 sentence on the timing thereof.

13 MR. LOW: Right.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: "Claimant may only amend"?

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: "The claimant  
16 may amend the challenge claim once," period, is fine. It's  
17 just that when it's coupled with the timing phrase it  
18 actually may get more than that.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

20 MR. HAMILTON: While we're on that same  
21 sentence, "At any time prior to the date of the hearing  
22 claimant may amend, and the court may not decide the motion  
23 or award attorney's fees." That doesn't seem to follow.  
24 Doesn't the movant have to do something based on the  
25 amendment? Shouldn't it say that the movant may decide not

1 to pursue the motion or something, in which event the court  
2 may not decide the motion or award attorney's fees, but  
3 just because there's an amendment does that automatically  
4 deprive the court --

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Uh-huh.

6 MR. HAMILTON: -- from doing anything, or  
7 does the movant have to do anything with it?

8 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: That was the idea. That  
9 was the idea, was to make it presumptive, the filing of an  
10 amendment presumptively withdraws the motion.

11 MR. HAMILTON: Any kind of an amendment? If  
12 I change the word "a" to "the," that's an amendment. That  
13 deprives the court from doing anything.

14 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Yes.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene.

16 MR. STORIE: Yeah, I had a thought very much  
17 like Carl's, and I wonder about adding something like  
18 "amend the challenge claim once in response to the reasons  
19 identified in the motion," so it's clear your amendment has  
20 to try to address the objections raised in the motion.

21 MR. BOYD: We thought we addressed that with  
22 the next sentence that says, "Nevertheless, the movant can  
23 file and serve a notice of intent to proceed," which then  
24 takes away the presumptive withdrawal, so it leaves it up  
25 to the movant to decide.

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And if you tie  
2 the "once" again with that then it seems like again you can  
3 amend because different reasons are given on the amended  
4 claim, so I still think it needs to be a standalone  
5 sentence.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene.

7 MR. STORIE: There may still be some  
8 potential for abuse, though. So suppose there are two  
9 failed objections and a defendant only gets one and then  
10 holds the other one back so they can kill them after they  
11 get their one shot.

12 MR. LOW: Well, he shouldn't do it.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

14 MR. ORSINGER: I just want to be sure that  
15 the record reflects that this is only -- this limitation on  
16 limit only applies to the sanction process of the fee award  
17 process, that if you survive dismissal you are free to  
18 amend the claim as many times as you want. This limitation  
19 on one amendment is only for purpose of this ruling, and  
20 I'm not entirely sure that that's clear, but I would  
21 like -- that is surely what everyone means, isn't it?

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Evans.

23 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: I'm concerned that a  
24 one amendment rule may without any discretion of the trial  
25 judge for good cause shown lead to the dismissal of



1 meritorious claims. The object is to get rid of frivolous  
2 claims; and eventually you will exhaust the pleader of  
3 frivolous claims; and you will be able to sanction them,  
4 award attorney's fees, and dismiss a case; but I don't  
5 think pleading limitations without some sort of good cause  
6 exception ought to exist because we shouldn't be in the  
7 business of getting rid of meritorious claims because of  
8 somebody's lack of skill as an attorney or as a pro se  
9 person pleading a claim, and I just would think that the  
10 trial court should have some discretion to consider it,  
11 especially on an amended process where the complaint is  
12 amended or there is some game playing going on and some  
13 back pocket material being held out and then come into the  
14 oral hearing and they say, "Well, Judge, I can cure that,  
15 I'll plead that."

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Justice  
17 Christopher.

18 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, I think  
19 that can be cured if the motion can only be granted based  
20 upon what's stated in the motion, so if you claim that  
21 there's a defect in the petition on a ground, that's the  
22 only thing that you could grant the motion to dismiss on.  
23 You couldn't come after an amendment on B grounds; but, you  
24 know, I think that we don't want to get into this sort of  
25 endless refiling and re-amending; and, you know, I think we

1 should do it more like the summary judgment practice.  
2 Motion to dismiss should be filed and served 10 days before  
3 the hearing. Respondent, nonmovant, claimant, however you  
4 want to say it, may amend or nonsuit no later than three  
5 days before the hearing. After an amendment the movant  
6 can, A, withdraw the motion, or, B, proceed with the motion  
7 on the original grounds in the motion or upon supplemental  
8 written ground.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Elaine.

10 PROFESSOR CARLSON: I agree with Nina. It  
11 has troubled me since the beginning of working on this rule  
12 in the subcommittee that we don't have a clear idea of if  
13 it's dismissed with and without prejudice and to the extent  
14 of res judicata, which, of course, implicates due process;  
15 and, Justice Christopher, if this is a summary judgment on  
16 pleadings with no evidence then I agree with you that we  
17 need a lot more safeguards and time frames than we maybe  
18 have worked into the rule.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

20 MR. ORSINGER: There's been some discussion  
21 or there was at least a mention of the judge hearing an  
22 argument, saying, "I'm going to allow you to replead that,"  
23 but the way this rule is written I think you have to  
24 replead before the hearing or else the court is required to  
25 dismiss. So if you get into court and you are able to

1 articulate a legitimate cause of action and the judge says,  
2 "Well, if you'll plead that then the motion to dismiss will  
3 be denied," is the way this is written, allow that dialogue  
4 to go on or do you have to -- does the judge have to  
5 dismiss based on the pleading as it existed at 5:00 p.m. on  
6 the day before the hearing?

7 MR. LOW: Isn't the judge impliedly saying  
8 you don't state it, but you can, so you've lost?

9 MR. ORSINGER: I read this to say that you  
10 can't go into court and walk out of there with an  
11 understanding that if you amend the pleading in the  
12 following way you won't get dismissed. The way I read  
13 this, if it's not changed before 5:00 o'clock on the day  
14 before the hearing then you must be dismissed no matter  
15 what the dialogue is with the judge, and I don't think  
16 that's smart because a judge may be able to figure out in  
17 the discussion that they actually meant to plead something  
18 that's legit and just didn't do it effectively, and yet the  
19 way I read this the judge doesn't have the power at that  
20 point to say, "If you'll amend, I won't dismiss." That's  
21 the way I'm reading this.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, because doesn't the  
23 statute and the rule say that he must rule within 45 days?

24 MR. ORSINGER: Well, you know, I think that's  
25 fine. I mean, if a judge has a conversation with a lawyer

1 and realizes there's a -- and the lawyer both, they both  
2 realize there was a legitimate claim, it just wasn't pled  
3 properly, why shouldn't the judge be able to deny the  
4 dismissal? Even if you allow the award of fees, I don't  
5 care, but forcing a dismissal when a judge and the lawyer  
6 both agree this could be pled properly if given a chance, I  
7 don't see that.

8                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, the rule that you've  
9 got here on (b) says it must be granted or it must be  
10 decided, but we agree to amend that to "must be granted or  
11 denied within 45 days." Does that give him the discretion  
12 not to do one of those two things?

13                  MR. ORSINGER: Well, surely the whole thing  
14 has to be dismissed within 45 days if there's no amendment  
15 as made, but I may not understand this correctly; and I  
16 haven't studied it as closely as the people on the  
17 subcommittee; but it does seem to me the decision to amend  
18 or not must be made before you go into the courtroom; and  
19 if you stand on your pleadings and you haven't pled it, you  
20 lose, even though you might have pled it correctly; and the  
21 judge is convinced you could plead it correctly; and a  
22 judge may be able to say, "Well, I'm going to recess the  
23 hearing," or there may be some game you can play; but I'm  
24 not sure I'm getting the way this rule works.

25                  MR. LOW: But is the judge supposed to tell

1 you how to plead? I mean, is he supposed to do that, or is  
2 he supposed to rule on the pleadings and what y'all have  
3 before him?

4 MR. ORSINGER: Well, you've got some messy  
5 pleadings here where you can't tell for sure what the cause  
6 of action is or something. So you're in court, the lawyers  
7 are arguing with each other. I have stated a claim; they  
8 say I haven't; and through the dialogue you understand  
9 that, yes, well, actually they haven't pled this correctly,  
10 but they could; and so do they have the -- does the judge  
11 have the opportunity even to say, "I'm going to give you  
12 the chance to plead this correctly based on our  
13 discussion"?

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Marisa has got the answer.

15 MS. SECCO: Well, I think I can tell you what  
16 the subcommittee was thinking, which is, no, the judge  
17 cannot at the hearing say, "I'm going to allow the claimant  
18 to amend their pleading and not grant or deny the motion to  
19 dismiss based on whatever the pleading is at the hearing."  
20 The judge has to decide based on whatever the pleading is  
21 at the hearing, should the motion be granted or denied.  
22 But I do think that this sort of plays into what Nina was  
23 talking about on whether or not the dismissal should be  
24 with prejudice or not, because if the judge is left with  
25 the discretion to dismiss without prejudice at that point

1 the claimant could come back in and refile their claim, and  
2 so if a judge thinks you've just -- you didn't amend, you  
3 should have amended, you can't amend to fix this claim, but  
4 I have to grant this motion to dismiss, I'll grant it  
5 without prejudice and you can come back and refile. I  
6 don't know if that's something the subcommittee was really  
7 thinking, but I think if you don't address whether or not  
8 the dismissal is with or without prejudice, that is left  
9 open.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jeff.

11 MR. BOYD: Well, I feel like we're rehashing  
12 ground from last time, and I may not have stated it as well  
13 as I thought I did, but the point I tried to make last  
14 month was it was not the intent of the Legislature to just  
15 simply provide for an award of attorney's fees on the grant  
16 or denial -- in the context of our pre-existing special  
17 exception practice, that this creates a different basis for  
18 dismissal, different than the currently existing special  
19 exception practice, and that it's intended to bribe for the  
20 early prompt dismissal so that there would be no basis for  
21 a court once it's submitted, that was the phrase I kept  
22 saying last time, whether or not there's a hearing. Once  
23 the claimant decides to let it go before the judge, there's  
24 no amendment allowed. The judge doesn't have that  
25 discretion. The judge has to either grant or deny, the

1 language of the statute.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge -- Justice Gaultney,  
3 sorry, you had your hand up before.

4 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: What about the  
5 concept of giving the trial court some discretion on good  
6 cause to dismiss without prejudice? I mean, it seems to me  
7 that it's a with prejudice rule because it has no basis in  
8 fact or law, but it's early on, it's an early motion, and  
9 perhaps -- you know, we have right now the nonsuit without  
10 prejudice. You can elect to do that, or you can go to the  
11 hearing and it's with prejudice. Maybe there needs to be a  
12 middle ground option that the trial court can exercise for  
13 good cause.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, when we  
16 discussed the prejudice thing earlier I was reminded that  
17 with special exceptions it is with prejudice, but I'm not  
18 required when I decide a special exception to dismiss, and  
19 I can do that any number of times to replead, can't I,  
20 right? So I'm not constrained in that way, and so are we  
21 saying that we can't write this rule to allow it without  
22 prejudice because it differs from special exceptions in  
23 that way? Because if we can write this rule without  
24 prejudice, shouldn't we do that? It seems to save a lot  
25 if -- eliminate a lot of problems, and it doesn't really

1 take away anything.

2                   If the person files the same lawsuit again,  
3 they can file the same lawsuit again whether it's res  
4 judicata or not; and, in fact, if they file it again and  
5 you can file a motion to dismiss again, well, then  
6 theoretically you can get fees again; whereas, I don't  
7 think you would with res judicata, would you? I mean, I  
8 guess you could under 13 that it's frivolous or whatever,  
9 and if the person is filing these suits because they have a  
10 mental illness, it doesn't really matter. I mean, they're  
11 going to file them again, you're going to dismiss them  
12 again under this rule or under res judicata, and no way is  
13 the other side going to get fees anyway. So I don't really  
14 see a downside unless we are saying that as a matter of law  
15 it would be improper to do this without prejudice, because  
16 if we can do it without prejudice I think there has been a  
17 number of things pointed out that would make this a lot  
18 easier.

19                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete, then Justice  
20 Christopher, then Nina.

21                   MR. SCHENKKAN: I'm a little confused as to  
22 the problem here. If this were a dismissal with prejudice  
23 because the lawsuit as pled has no basis in law or fact,  
24 that still doesn't stop the same person from filing a new  
25 lawsuit that does have a basis in law and fact, and that



1 wouldn't be barred by the prejudice.

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: If it could  
3 have been brought in the same lawsuit. If it could have  
4 been brought, it's cleared out.

5 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Same transactions.

6 MR. SCHENKKAN: Okay. Yeah. Yeah. Okay.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

8 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, I would  
9 like to speak in favor of it being with prejudice and not  
10 have the without prejudice option. One of the things in  
11 order to declare someone a vexatious litigant, you have to  
12 have five adverse findings against a plaintiff; and I would  
13 certainly think that if -- my idea of this rule is to get  
14 rid of truly frivolous cases; and, you know, if it's not  
15 going to be with prejudice I'm not sure that would be a  
16 final determination adverse to the plaintiff under our  
17 vexatious litigant rule; and, you know, I think it should  
18 be.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Hecht.

20 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: If it is -- we  
21 haven't talked much about it. If it is, it would be like  
22 the dismissal of a health care liability claim when there's  
23 not an adequate expert report, and a nonsuit does not moot  
24 that motion. You could even raise it on appeal. So we  
25 would have to think why should this procedure allow for a

1 nonsuit to moot the motion and the, what is it, Chapter 74  
2 of the Civil Practice and Remedies Code does not.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Nina, then Jeff.

4 MS. CORTELL: I was just wondering if there  
5 was any legislative intent that we could bring to the  
6 conversation, and I would maybe ask Jeff and Jim that,  
7 what's you-all's sense of that? I mean, it's a pretty  
8 important question.

9 MR. BOYD: Well, to answer Justice Hecht's  
10 question, because here the statute says that the court must  
11 award attorney's fees upon granting or denying the motion  
12 to dismiss, and if the nonsuit moots the motion to dismiss,  
13 the court can't grant or deny the motion to dismiss, so the  
14 statutory issue of whether the motion is still alive after  
15 a nonsuit is different here under this statute than it is  
16 under --

17 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Why is that, because  
18 you move to dismiss a health care liability claim the  
19 claimant nonsuits. The movant is still entitled to a  
20 ruling on the motion and if it's denied can appeal that and  
21 insist that it was right, that the dismissal be with  
22 prejudice, and that he be awarded attorney fees.

23 MR. BOYD: So I guess the question then is if  
24 I move to dismiss your cause of action for negligent  
25 infliction and you amend your petition to drop that cause

1 of action, is there still a -- "right" is not the word -- a  
2 nonmooted motion that the trial court can rule on?

3 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Well, again, if you  
4 sue two doctors and one of them moves to dismiss or both of  
5 them and you decide after you see the motion and think  
6 about it some more maybe you shouldn't have sued doctor  
7 two, so you nonsuit doctor two, that doctor can still  
8 insist on a ruling on the motion to dismiss and make sure  
9 that it's with prejudice and get attorney fees.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And why is he entitled to  
11 that? Is that judge made law or a statute or what?

12 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: No, it's a  
13 combination of the statutory right to dismissal with  
14 prejudice and attorney fees and Rule 162 that says a  
15 nonsuit was not prejudice pending claims or affirming  
16 relief.

17 MR. BOYD: And I guess what I'm saying, I  
18 don't know the language of that medical liability act, but  
19 here and what I think -- and, by the way, I'm arguing in  
20 favor of the plaintiff's case here, but I'm just telling  
21 you how I think through it is 162 doesn't apply here  
22 because the statute, section 102 of the House bill, says  
23 that upon granting or denying the motion the court shall --  
24 or must award attorney's fees to the prevailing party;  
25 whereas, here, once there's a nonsuit there's no motion to

1 grant or deny anymore because that motion is mooted by the  
2 nonsuit.

3 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Why is it true here  
4 but not with health care liability claims?

5 MR. BOYD: Well, again, I have to look at  
6 that act to see if that is the basis on which -- the point  
7 at which the court awards attorney's fees or if the  
8 statutory language allows the award of attorney's fees in  
9 spite of the mooting of the motion.

10 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: No, it's like  
11 Richard was saying earlier. If you've -- if the defendant  
12 in a health care liability claim files the motion, he's  
13 entitled to a ruling on the -- whether the expert report is  
14 adequate at that point. Now, maybe there's been a -- maybe  
15 there will be a time to fix the report, but whenever the  
16 motion is ready to be ruled on, you can't -- you can't  
17 afford the ruling by nonsuiting the case; and so you can't  
18 say, well, you nonsuit the claim, maybe you nonsuit the  
19 entire lawsuit, but there's still a motion to say the claim  
20 should have been dismissed, not nonsuited, and therefore,  
21 it should be with prejudice and I should recover my  
22 attorney fees; and if this is going to be different, I  
23 guess you would want to know why; and if you can't nonsuit  
24 and avoid the consequences of the motion then it's hard to  
25 see why you should be able to withdraw the motion and avoid

1 the consequences.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy.

3 MR. LOW: See, and there's more protection  
4 here because once it's filed you have a right to amend that  
5 they don't have I guess under the health care, so if you  
6 can't amend and correct it, why let you file it later? I  
7 mean, you know, if you can't get it -- you're already put  
8 on notice that it's defective, and you can amend, and if  
9 you can't state it in an amendment, why shouldn't it be  
10 with prejudice so they can't file it again?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gaultney.

12 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: And maybe that's  
13 the answer, the fact that it's a -- it works both ways,  
14 that you ought to -- you ought to permit the withdrawal of  
15 the motion just like you ought to permit the withdrawal of  
16 the lawsuit, and in that sense it's different from the  
17 health care liability statutes. It's a different scheme  
18 because it allows you to withdraw the motion and avoid the  
19 effect. I would argue that it ought to be with prejudice  
20 and -- but that there might be circumstances under which  
21 for good cause the trial court decides to dismiss it  
22 without prejudice, even though it wasn't nonsuited, but  
23 that there be some showing or some reason, some -- that in  
24 general, though, it ought to be with prejudice because the  
25 basis for it is it has no basis in fact or law.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jim.

2 MR. PERDUE: A motion to dismiss in a health  
3 care liability case is not based on the pleading. It's  
4 based on the expert report, so you're not -- you're not  
5 asking the same question in a Chapter 74 context as you are  
6 here, so amending the petition will not cure an expert  
7 report defect in a health care liability case. Dismissing  
8 the case doesn't cure the defect in an expert report.  
9 That, as I interpret the logic of that line of cases,  
10 you've got 120-day deadline to get a qualifying report.  
11 That's an absolute requirement. It is not tied to the  
12 pleading, the appropriateness of the pleading, or whether  
13 it's a frivolous pleading. It's a question of whether the  
14 report satisfies the standard.

15 So, I mean, you're kind of talking about two  
16 different things, and, therefore, you can I think very much  
17 rationalize the concept that a nonsuit of a claim that  
18 doesn't satisfy the standard in this rule moots the motion,  
19 but you cannot cure a challenge to an expert report in a  
20 health care liability case by nonsuiting your lawsuit  
21 because you've still got a deficient report. So you've got  
22 to either fix the report or not. Dismissing the case  
23 doesn't make that failure go away; whereas, in here, if  
24 you -- I mean, the idea of disincentivizing good conduct,  
25 that is you've got a litigant who files a bad case, they

1 get notice you've filed a poor case, why would you want to  
2 disincentivize them from wanting to nonsuit the case and  
3 make it go away?

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Evans.

5 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: I just would like  
6 to -- I think that when the Legislature adopted this it  
7 didn't speak to any pleading deadlines. There is nothing  
8 in the act that states that, and they were aware of the  
9 current rules on pleading deadlines and the Court's case  
10 law on amended pleadings, and I would think that the  
11 Legislature would have -- be interpreted to intended that  
12 those pleading rules would prevail, and if it's anything it  
13 would be Rule, I believe, 63 on seven days before trial and  
14 that leave can be granted upon good cause shown within that  
15 time period if it's appropriate.

16 Now, I would go so far as to tell you that  
17 that motion in my reading could be made at the hearing,  
18 maybe on a Big Chief tablet if someone could still find  
19 one, and but it could be made after the trial judge hears  
20 the argument between two lawyers who are intellectually  
21 honest and they just simply disagree and the trial judge  
22 says, "You know, close call, but I think that has to be  
23 pled." Person says, "I move to amend." Now, I would go  
24 that far, but I would certainly not set up new pleading  
25 rules for this that we don't have in summary judgment or

1 final trials.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pam.

3 MS. BARON: I just note I looked at the  
4 statute on expert reports, and it does require that the  
5 dismissal expressly be with prejudice of the claim. So  
6 that differentiates the health care statute from the  
7 statute we're dealing with where it doesn't specify --

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

9 MS. BARON: -- whether the dismissal is with  
10 or without prejudice.

11 MR. MUNZINGER: And that same statute  
12 requires an award of attorney's fees. It's 74.351  
13 whatever, (b)(1) and (2), so that that does distinguish it,  
14 and as he said, it applies to the filing of an expert  
15 report as distinct from an attorney drafting a pleading.  
16 That goes to the merits of the claim really and not to the  
17 merits or the sufficiency of the pleading.

18 As to Judge Evans' point about not amending  
19 or talking about amending, the Legislature was silent on  
20 amending. It seemed to me when I first read the statute  
21 that they were asking the Court to adopt a rule similar to  
22 12(b)(6) and 12c, the Federal rule for judgment on the  
23 pleadings; and the Federal Rule 12c says, "After the close  
24 of the pleadings" -- and of course, in Federal court, as we  
25 all know, you can amend within 20 days of the preceding



1 pleading, et cetera, and once that last 20-day period has  
2 expired the pleadings are arguably closed unless a motion  
3 under Rule 15 is filed.

4           We don't have that in the state court  
5 proceedings. We have amendment of pleadings up to seven  
6 days before trial, but if the Court is adopting a new rule  
7 that allows for dismissal on the pleadings, there should be  
8 nothing that would prevent the Court from imposing a  
9 reasonable time limit that addresses that issue. I would  
10 be far more concerned if you didn't do something like that  
11 because of the argument that you've done something to  
12 change our standard rule that pleadings can be amended  
13 within seven days of trial and our standing rules that you  
14 can plead notice pleadings and what have you. I don't  
15 think they intended to work a revolution in our practice  
16 except for adopting some limited rule that allows for  
17 judgment -- disposition for judgment.

18           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Hoffman.

19           PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: So I may be  
20 mischaracterizing some of the conversation, but it sounds  
21 to me a little bit like we may be confusing the right to  
22 amend and what the rules provide there with the question of  
23 what is the effect of an amendment or a nonsuit and whether  
24 the rule should address it, and I want to suggest that I  
25 think that some of this may be -- whoops, sorry. Some of

1 this may be our fault by putting in the word "once" that  
2 maybe -- again, I didn't totally think we needed it. I was  
3 sort of convinced by evil forces -- I'm sorry, by others.

4 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: Forced by Martians.

5 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: It may be that we could  
6 take out the word "once" would fix it, but just to kind of  
7 get to the nub of what I'm saying, I think what mostly Jeff  
8 and I were focused on when we were trading back and forth  
9 drafts was the question if you amend or if you nonsuit,  
10 should there be an opportunity for the court to rule on the  
11 motion, have to decide who won, and then necessarily have  
12 to decide attorney's fees, and we came down on the same  
13 side. We both felt that it was better to say, no, the  
14 court doesn't decide and thus doesn't have to either pick a  
15 winner and a loser or pick attorney's fees, and so maybe it  
16 would clean everything up if you just took out the word  
17 "once," and then we can debate about the whole issue of  
18 whether we need that or not or whether we should have it,  
19 and if you just have the language essentially that's in (2)  
20 and (3) about a nonsuit and had it be basically identical  
21 as to an amendment.

22 So basically if at any time prior to the  
23 hearing or submission the pleader nonsuits, that's it, the  
24 motion is off the table. If at any time prior to the  
25 hearing or submission the pleader amends, that's it, the

1 motion's off the table, with the proviso in the very next  
2 sentence that Jeff has pointed to several times that the  
3 movant is certainly free to say, "No, I want to urge my  
4 motion," and so, again, the concept would be we just set  
5 the rule there.

6                   Now, why set the rule there? Why is that a  
7 better place to set the rule than a rule that says give  
8 attorney's fees? We've articulated, but just to repeat, I  
9 think, one, it avoids litigation over who won and who lost.  
10 Sometimes we're going to argue that you amended, you should  
11 be rewarded for amending and you should be the prevailing  
12 party. The movant is going to see themselves as a  
13 catalyst, so we just avoid all of that litigation related.

14                   Number two, we facilitate a statutory  
15 purpose, which is within a very short time of filing a  
16 lawsuit the movant got what they wanted. They didn't also  
17 get attorney's fees, but we don't always gild everybody's  
18 lily, and that's okay. So the statute is doing what the  
19 Legislature wanted to do, and then finally, you still have  
20 Richard's point which remains unanswered and is very  
21 persuasive to me, which is if the rule says you can nonsuit  
22 and still have attorney's fees against you, why would you  
23 ever nonsuit? Then you lose and potentially lose twice or  
24 almost certainly lose twice.

25                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Peeples.

1 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: That last point is  
2 not as clear to me as Richard and Lonny think. If I'm  
3 going to nonsuit, that means I know I'm going to lose in a  
4 hearing, but I also run up attorney's fees if I take it to  
5 hearing, so I'm exposing myself to more. So it's not  
6 all --

7 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Cut your losses.

8 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: -- clear, it seems  
9 to me.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Bill.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I think I agree  
12 with what -- the direction that Lonny is moving in, and  
13 what it does to this draft is it just adds to the sentence  
14 that begins on line two, "to the claim of nonsuits" just  
15 the words "or amends."

16 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Correct.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: And then the second  
18 sentence, which is the hardest sentence to follow, just  
19 goes away. Right, Lonny?

20 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: The third sentence. The  
21 third sentence.

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, yeah, I guess it  
23 is. I've already crossed out the first sentence, so it's  
24 my second sentence. So it is the third sentence. It is  
25 the third sentence.

1                   PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Beginning at the end of  
2 line four is what he's talking about.

3                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: And then the sentence  
4 that begins on line seven, which is probably a little bit  
5 too cumbersome, you know, is fine for me, but then I would  
6 add Stephen's language at the end, "A claimant may amend  
7 the challenge claim," you know," once," or I would add it  
8 somewhere.

9                   MR. LOW: But doesn't that raise the problem  
10 that Richard -- I haven't heard an answer to his problem of  
11 you can amend our pleadings, you know, you're allowed an  
12 amendment. Should it be that you can amend only once  
13 during the pendency?

14                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I meant, you know,  
15 in connection --

16                  MR. LOW: So you have to put you can only  
17 amend once during the pendency of this motion, but we don't  
18 want to limit them later on if it goes through and they  
19 want to amend their pleadings. You say, "Oh, no, it  
20 says -- I filed a motion. You can only amend once." No.

21                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I agree with that.  
22 That language needs to be clear for the purposes of these  
23 motion.

24                  MR. LOW: It needs to be limited just to this  
25 motion.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jeff.

2 MR. BOYD: But I agree with the intent there,  
3 but the effect is -- if you say only during the pendency of  
4 the motion, then I move to dismiss, you amend and address  
5 that issue, but I still think you've got a problem. I file  
6 another motion to dismiss, you amend.

7 MR. LOW: I can't amend.

8 MR. BOYD: Okay. So you can amend even  
9 though my original motion is gone?

10 MR. LOW: That's my intent.

11 MR. BOYD: But only once.

12 MR. LOW: That's right.

13 MR. BOYD: And then if I file a new motion to  
14 dismiss your first amended petition, you cannot amend any  
15 further?

16 MR. LOW: Amend once.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl. And then judge --

18 MR. HAMILTON: I like Judge Christopher's  
19 suggestion of how to outline it with the times, but also if  
20 the first amendment is filed but then there's still time  
21 later on for that to be amended before the time runs out,  
22 the "once" would prevent that from happening. So someone  
23 might amend and then a day later decide they left something  
24 out, so they've got to amend it again. As long as they do  
25 it within the time period they should be able to amend as

1 many times as they want to.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Christopher.

3 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I just don't  
4 want us to get -- to write the rule in such a way that we  
5 end up just having serial motions to dismiss and  
6 amendments, and I don't know exactly how to correct that,  
7 but you can see it -- you've seen it happen in the special  
8 exceptions practice where, you know, it's basically a  
9 motion to dismiss that this cause of action doesn't exist,  
10 but they keep amending and they keep amending and then, you  
11 know, "Well, that was your old special exceptions. I've  
12 amended. That one's off the table. I have to have a new  
13 special exceptions," and so I don't know that that's the  
14 best way to write it, but there needs to be some sort of an  
15 ending.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard, and then  
17 Bill.

18 MR. ORSINGER: I'm sensitive to what Judge  
19 Christopher just said, but I'm wondering if the one  
20 amendment rule is necessary, or isn't it self-regulating in  
21 the sense that if somebody is just amending to change the  
22 image but not the substance, can't you go ahead and file a  
23 notice saying, "I want to stand on my motion that these  
24 amendments are not really changing the merits of it, and I  
25 want a ruling on it," and then that's the end of it? You

1 don't always have to agree that an amendment resets the  
2 clock. Some of these amendments are going to move the  
3 words around but not really change the fact there's no  
4 cause of action, and if that's going on and somebody is  
5 just moving the words around, can't you stand on your  
6 motion and stop that process, and do we need to have a one  
7 amendment rule to do that, or can we let the litigants  
8 solve the problem?

9                   HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: Well, in the special  
10 exception practice, you know, if somebody comes in and  
11 files an amended pleading on the morning of the special  
12 exception, most judges will then issue an order that new  
13 exceptions will be filed within a certain deadline and  
14 there will be no amendments to them before the special  
15 exception hearing, because then you gain control of the  
16 parties right there and you enter whatever order is  
17 responsive to their conduct, and I could imagine in these  
18 type of cases on somebody that has a frivolous lawsuit the  
19 trial judge is going to gain control of it, say, "You've  
20 made one amendment. You're frozen except on good cause,  
21 and I'm going to take this up right now in that fashion."  
22 I just think that we could override it -- I know what  
23 you're talking about, serial special exceptions, but I  
24 can't imagine anybody got any more than one serial with you  
25 as a trial judge. They are one-time shooters as far as I



1 can tell.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bill, did you have  
3 something before Richard jumps back in?

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, we keep having  
5 serial conversations here, but talking about different  
6 issues, so I was just going to make a point that's probably  
7 obvious to everybody, that, you know, this new thing is a  
8 substitute for everything else; and maybe it does need, you  
9 know, more procedural timetables and more complexity than  
10 we've managed to accomplish so far because it -- in many  
11 respects it supersedes the entire rest of the rule book  
12 with respect to the litigation process; and I was thinking  
13 back when summary judgment was -- which didn't become part  
14 of Texas practice until 1950, okay, the idea was -- I  
15 remember Judge Fred Red Harris telling me when I filed a  
16 motion for summary judgment, he said, "Well, if it's good  
17 enough for summary judgment, it's good enough for trial";  
18 and that was the attitude, is that the trial contains all  
19 of these procedural safeguards; and we're kind of -- we go  
20 to summary judgment, you say, okay, we've got that kind of  
21 worked out to where we can kind of stand it, but then here,  
22 let's just -- let's just proceed without even that much  
23 complexity or procedural protection; and I think that's an  
24 obvious point, but we're making an entirely new way to  
25 resolve disputes that maybe is a little bit unengineered at

1 this point.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Orsinger.

3 MR. ORSINGER: I agree with what Bill just  
4 said. It does seem to me -- I'm seeing this is going to  
5 subsume a lot of summary judgment practice, and I don't  
6 really think that's what the Legislature intended, but to  
7 go back to Judge Christopher's and Judge Evans' previous  
8 point, I think this is right, but I think if you elect to  
9 stand on your original motion notwithstanding an amended  
10 pleading the 45-day clock will have already been running  
11 from that last motion, and so there's going to be -- if you  
12 stand on it, they're running out of time to amend. Not  
13 only is the amendment not going to make any difference, but  
14 they're going to -- at the end of the 45th day they can't  
15 amend any more. They're in court. It has to be ruled on,  
16 and that's the end of it, so I really -- the idea that you  
17 can only amend once, I think I don't like that. Why don't  
18 we just let the process control the amendments and then it  
19 will be over in 45 days if they're not making any progress  
20 in their amendments.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Justice Gray,  
22 and then Justice Patterson, then Gene.

23 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: This is a throwback to a  
24 conversation with Judge Christopher and Pete while ago, and  
25 there was a lot of concern about the amendment process, and

1 in the appellate rules we have a conference requirement on  
2 all motions. It's not consistently followed, but at least  
3 the conference requirement is there. The only conference  
4 requirement offhand that I could find in the Rules of Civil  
5 Procedure was on the discovery issues of 191.2, but I would  
6 think that this would be a rule that is ripe for a  
7 conference requirement before such a motion is filed,  
8 because I think it's going to catch the kind of lawyer  
9 slips that Jim was referring to earlier where a lawyer just  
10 missed an element of a claim or missed an allegation that  
11 needed to be made, and it's not going to be the "oops,"  
12 "gotcha" kind of motion that you file, a good motion when  
13 it's filed but everybody recognizes it can be easily cured,  
14 so just a conference requirement would seem to be  
15 appropriate.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Patterson.

17 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: May I ask Justice  
18 Gray a question about that? Do you know of any problem  
19 that's ever been cured by conference?

20 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Yes.

21 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Because it seems to  
22 me to add a layer that's very real and helpful. I do like  
23 Richard's notion of this being self-enforcing and  
24 self-effectuating and to be ruled by the time, because to  
25 the extent that we include a labyrinth of numbers of times

1 in rules then everybody is going to go that route; whereas,  
2 the time element might very well take care of it, and the  
3 simpler that we can make it, the better I would think.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene.

5 MR. STORIE: Yeah, I think Nina had asked  
6 about legislative history, and I did print out some of it,  
7 and it's not all that helpful, and some people may not  
8 think it really means anything, but the engrossed bill  
9 analysis says that "The Supreme Court shall adopt rules to  
10 provide for the dismissal of certain causes of action and  
11 defenses" -- which, of course, that's not there anymore --  
12 "that the Supreme Court determined should be disposed of as  
13 a matter of law on motion and without evidence." So if you  
14 read that, I think they're just kind of dumping it in the  
15 Court's lap, and part of the problem we have is we're  
16 trying to on one hand address the cases that really are  
17 frivolous and on the others not get rid of cases where  
18 there's something there and the people have just kind of  
19 bungled it. On attorney's fees it also says they're  
20 authorized and "attorney's fees to the prevailing party  
21 that the court determines are equitable and just," so  
22 that's not in the statute.

23 MR. ORSINGER: Whoa, that's very different.

24 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Isn't one of our  
25 goals also to avoid a lot of satellite litigation and pain

1 on everybody's part? That has to be a part of this.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Unless it's with Martians.  
3 Then it's okay.

4 MR. STORIE: And just one final thought, too,  
5 it is a statute, so it needs to be construed according to  
6 legislative intent, and it also needs to recognize  
7 constitutional limitations like due process, which we've  
8 discussed, and open courts. So --

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Hoffman, and  
10 then Carl.

11 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: So, Justice Gray, on the  
12 certificate of conference, two thoughts. We talked about  
13 this in the subcommittee. So the feeling was is that the  
14 idea that the setup is essentially the same thing. It's  
15 doing the same thing. It's giving this time period to  
16 realize the error of your ways in between the filing and  
17 the submission hearing. So the idea was it was the same,  
18 and in those cases where it makes no difference because  
19 you're accusing the other side of filing a frivolous thing,  
20 as Jan says, no one is going -- we're not going to be able  
21 to reach an agreement on that one. It's only in the places  
22 where there's something that, "Oh, yeah, thanks for  
23 pointing that out." So either that happened courteously  
24 even before a motion or at least it could happen in the  
25 period, so just a point I guess I would say is where it

1 will work that was exactly what the design was, and I think  
2 Jeff gets most of the credit for this design. I think the  
3 design we ultimately lighted on --

4 MR. BOYD: Blame?

5 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: -- which was at one point  
6 a certificate of conference and at one point a safe harbor,  
7 this format which we think was essentially the same, was I  
8 think largely an idea that Jeff promoted.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. I think we've  
10 discussed at some greater length than I thought what the  
11 issues are with this rule, and if anybody has got any  
12 further thoughts or hopes for the rule, just shoot me and  
13 -- shoot me an e-mail or Justice Hecht or Marisa or all  
14 three of us, and I know the Court is going to be working on  
15 this in the next few weeks, and so I think we're going to  
16 -- I feel some distress warrants coming on. So why don't  
17 we move to distress warrants? Bill, that doesn't mean you  
18 can leave.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I have to. I'm in  
20 distress.

21 MR. LOW: We have a warrant for you to stay  
22 here.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's right. We may have  
24 a distress warrant for you. Okay, Pat, are you up to bat  
25 or is Elaine or David?

1 PROFESSOR CARLSON: David.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David's up to bat.

3 MR. FRITSCHKE: I am.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

5 MR. FRITSCHKE: I know y'all began distress  
6 warrants last session and got through I think DW 1(c)(2),  
7 but just let me recap very quickly what a distress warrant  
8 and the purpose of it is, and it's solely used by a  
9 landlord in the context of enforcing a statutory lien that  
10 arises under Chapter 54 of the Property Code, which is  
11 primarily either an agricultural lien or a commercial  
12 building landlord's lien. It differs from the contractual  
13 lien, the Article 9 lien, which may appear in a contract  
14 between a landlord and a tenant, but the sole purpose of  
15 the distress warrant was basically to create a summary  
16 method of enforcing the statutory lien that is allowed by  
17 chapter -- Chapter 54. The landlord with the lien or an  
18 assignee of that lien has the right to distraint, and  
19 primarily the grounds for any application statutorily or if  
20 the tenant own owes rent, is about to abandon the building,  
21 or is about to remove the tenant's property form the  
22 building.

23 The other thing, recall, that's unique about  
24 the statutory commercial building landlord's lien is it is  
25 for rent that is due on an annual calendar year basis, and

1 it rotates every calendar year into a new lien period of 12  
2 months, so that's -- again, that's a little background on  
3 the basis for a distress warrant, which is always filed in  
4 the justice of the peace court where the personal property  
5 is actually located. With that background, I guess we jump  
6 right back to where I think Pat left off, DW 1(c)(2).

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right, and there was some  
8 confusion last time because of our copying what the  
9 highlighting amounted to, and I now have a version that's  
10 got two different colors, yellow and blue.

11 MR. FRITSCHER: If you look at the top, what I  
12 tried to do with the version that came out this week, the  
13 yellow is new language that was proposed from the task  
14 force to be added. The teal, green, however, came out the  
15 darker, is actual language that this committee has added in  
16 the prior sets of rules --

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

18 MR. FRITSCHER: -- whether it be attachments,  
19 garnishments, sequestration. It is wording that has been  
20 debated and inserted in harmonized areas of the prior  
21 rules.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

23 MR. FRITSCHER: And I think it may differ from  
24 what you were used to last session, but I apologize for  
25 that.



1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Not at all, this makes it  
2 clearer. Thank you.

3                   MR. FRITSCHER: Okay. So I think where y'all  
4 left off was DW 1(c)(2), and I think that Justice  
5 Christopher had raised an issue about the underlying suit  
6 language. Recall that the JP court has the jurisdiction  
7 for distraint, but the underlying suit to foreclose the  
8 statutory lien which has to be filed could be in county  
9 court or could be in district court. So the underlying  
10 suit that appears throughout this set of rules as amended  
11 by the task force is it tries to always reflect that there  
12 are potentially bifurcated proceedings, one suit to  
13 foreclose the lien, the statutory lien, and the distraint,  
14 which was filed in the justice of the peace court to allow  
15 the constable or the sheriff to seize the property, subject  
16 to completion of that lawsuit in the county or district  
17 court.

18                   One thing that I do want to point out, and  
19 it's an area that's already been covered, but if you look  
20 at my Footnote 2, there is an internal inconsistency  
21 between Rule 610 and 620 currently. 610 says that at the  
22 commencement of a suit or at any time before final judgment  
23 an application for a distress warrant may be filed, but if  
24 you look back at 620, 620 in Footnote 2 provides that when  
25 the warrant is made returnable to the district or county

1 court, the plaintiff must file the petition within 10 days  
2 of the date of issuance of the writ. So there is some  
3 discrepancy in the current rules, some inconsistency, and  
4 the task force decided that we would use language similar  
5 to the other harmonized rules, and that is "The application  
6 may be filed at the initiation of a suit or at any time  
7 before final judgment," but I wanted to bring up to the  
8 committee this internal inconsistency to see if there was  
9 any discussion or any question about how -- the direction  
10 we moved in the task force.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any comments about  
12 that?

13 MR. FRITSCHER: Again, continuing on (c)(3),  
14 I've footnoted in Footnote 6 what the original language was  
15 in Rule 610, that being "Specific facts relied upon by the  
16 plaintiff to warrant the required findings by the justice  
17 of the peace," we've changed that to "Specific facts  
18 justifying issuance of the warrant," and then sub (4),  
19 identifying the underlying suit by court, cause number, and  
20 style.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any comments about  
22 that? All right.

23 MR. FRITSCHER: (d), the verification section  
24 is the wording that we've used from other rules as approved  
25 by this committee.

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Now, David, if it's in  
2 blue or teal, as you say, a much more civilized color, I  
3 don't think we need to talk about it again.

4                   MR. FRITSCHKE: Very good.

5                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Unless somebody spots  
6 something.

7                   MR. FRITSCHKE: Then moving down to (5) and  
8 (6) on the next page, there's a difference between the task  
9 force language and the current rule. The current rule  
10 original language with regard to dollar amount, instead of  
11 "dollar amount" it stated "the value of property." We  
12 thought it was more clear to state that we're talking about  
13 the dollar amount to be seized, and one of the interesting  
14 things about distress warrants, it can be wrongfully sued  
15 out if the verified application misstates the amount of  
16 rent due at the time the application is filed, so we felt  
17 it necessary that the order state the maximum dollar amount  
18 to be seized so that there's a clarification or it makes it  
19 clear as to what the constable and sheriff must seize.

20                  MR. MUNZINGER: Could you help me understand  
21 that a little bit better?

22                  MR. FRITSCHKE: Yes, sir.

23                  MR. MUNZINGER: The amount of past due rent  
24 is a thousand dollars, let's pretend, so under this No. (5)  
25 is it going to say a thousand dollars?

1                   MR. FRITSCHER: Yes. It will say whatever the  
2 order -- this is the contents of the order in sub (e) that  
3 the JP has to state in the order that the amount of  
4 property -- the dollar amount of property to be seized is  
5 to be X, and in your case a thousand dollars.

6                   MR. MUNZINGER: But that means you have to  
7 seize property having a value of a thousand dollars. I  
8 don't have any cash, but I've got six HDTV sets, one in  
9 each of my -- two in each of my three bedroom apartment or  
10 whatever it might be. So three of those TVs is going to be  
11 a thousand dollars. Two, or what have you. I don't think  
12 that's clear. I don't quite understand it. When I read it  
13 I was still thrown by it.

14                  MR. FRITSCHER: Well, recall that this is only  
15 specific to personal property that is subject to a  
16 landlord's lien in a commercial building. So it's going to  
17 be fairly identifiable because of the relationship between  
18 the landlord and tenant, or it could be crops in the  
19 context of an agricultural lien. It is going to be the  
20 best estimate of the constable as to the value of that  
21 property.

22                  MR. MUNZINGER: Well, I'm the only person  
23 having the problem, so I must wrong. Thank you.

24                  MR. DYER: Are you asking why does it not say  
25 the value of the property --

1 MR. MUNZINGER: Yes.

2 MR. DYER: -- seized instead of the dollar  
3 amount?

4 MR. MUNZINGER: Yeah.

5 MR. DYER: We wanted the court to have a  
6 dollar amount rather than have either the plaintiff or the  
7 court determine the value of the property because you  
8 wouldn't necessarily know. So we thought it was clear to  
9 the court to link it to the demand. So if it's rent, you  
10 can go out there and get a thousand dollars worth of  
11 property rather than have the judge or the plaintiff  
12 determine the value of the property because you don't know  
13 at the time what property necessarily is there, so we just  
14 thought this was clearer. Apparently you don't.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

16 MR. HAMILTON: Is that the same -- is that  
17 the same figure as would be in (c)(2)?

18 MR. FRITSCHER: Not necessarily. Not  
19 necessarily, because there could be a situation where the  
20 value of property subject to a landlord's lien is going to  
21 differ from the amount that a landlord may be suing for in  
22 the underlying suit, so it's not -- it's not necessarily  
23 going to be exactly the same amount.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

25 MR. ORSINGER: You can also detain property

1 based on future rent up to the end of the year.

2 MR. FRITSCHER: Correct.

3 MR. ORSINGER: So it's not just the rent in  
4 arrears. So if you think someone is going to move out and  
5 not pay future rent, you can include in the amount to be  
6 seized the amount of rent that will come due between then  
7 and the end of the year.

8 MR. FRITSCHER: Correct.

9 MR. ORSINGER: Plus the amount of arrearages,  
10 and the amount that you're putting in there is what you  
11 claim is your entitlement to the rent, right?

12 MR. FRITSCHER: Yes.

13 MR. ORSINGER: Why is that number ever going  
14 to be different from what you're suing for? I guess you  
15 might be suing for five years' worth of rent, but you can  
16 only distress or detain only one year's worth of rent or --

17 MR. FRITSCHER: That is all you can -- your  
18 statutory lien is limited to that calendar year of rent.

19 MR. ORSINGER: You might be suing for the  
20 present value of for future rules, but you can only detain  
21 up to December 31st the amount that's due.

22 MR. FRITSCHER: Correct.

23 MR. DYER: Or you could also be suing the  
24 tenant for damage to the premise that isn't covered by the  
25 distress warrant.

1 MR. ORSINGER: It's not?

2 MR. FRITSCHKE: Rent only.

3 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

4 MR. FRITSCHKE: Solely rent.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Anything else on  
6 this? All right, David, keep going. No, it's Gene. I'm  
7 sorry. Gene had a comment.

8 MR. STORIE: Yeah, actually I did. Maybe I'm  
9 having the same problem Richard Munzinger did, but is it  
10 the dollar amount of the property, or is it the dollar  
11 amount to be satisfied by the property?

12 MR. FRITSCHKE: The dollar amount. The value  
13 of the property, the dollar amount of the property to be  
14 seized. Because we don't know -- you know, until the  
15 foreclosure sale occurs, after an order of sale issues from  
16 the district court we're not going to know how much the  
17 property is actually going to bring to the landlord.

18 MR. STORIE: Right. So it's the dollar  
19 amount to be satisfied. You're not trying to predict what  
20 the actual value of the property is.

21 MR. FRITSCHKE: Because you cannot.

22 MR. STORIE: Right, so --

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

24 MR. FRITSCHKE: The next change was in DW  
25 2(a)(1).

1                   MR. ORSINGER: Whoa, before we skip to -- can  
2 I ask a question about (6), the very next section,  
3 subsection, seizure and safekeeping. I'm not clear on how  
4 you could be issuing a distress warrant to a sheriff in  
5 another county or even a constable in another precinct when  
6 your lien is on the personal property that's in the  
7 leasehold premises.

8                   MR. FRITSCHKE: Here's the interesting quirk.  
9 It is a lien on the property in the leasehold premises at  
10 the moment the lien attaches. If that property is moved  
11 into a different precinct or into a different county the  
12 lien has still attached and the landlord may still seize  
13 property that's out of the county in a different county as  
14 long as it is property to which the lien attached at the  
15 moment the lease was signed or at any time during the lease  
16 that the lien attaches.

17                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anything else, Richard?

18                  MR. ORSINGER: No.

19                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's keep going  
20 onto DW 2.

21                  MR. FRITSCHKE: DW 2(a)(1), we have a slight  
22 difference in the language from the current rule to our  
23 proposed language. The original language was the amount  
24 approved by the justice of the peace, and we tried to have  
25 a convention. I think throughout the rules there was the



1 word "fixed," the word "approved," and I think we settled  
2 on the convention of trying to be consistent with the word  
3 "set by the court" throughout the rules.

4 DW 2(a)(2) is self-explanatory. In (b) we've  
5 added the 14c language. In (c), in the review of the  
6 applicant's bond section, we had to add this sentence  
7 because there is a possibility that because of the  
8 bifurcated proceedings a motion to review the applicant's  
9 bond may actually need to be heard by the court where the  
10 underlying suit is pending, so we have a dichotomy between  
11 if the warrant had not been issued and there is a motion to  
12 review the applicant's bond, it remains with the justice of  
13 the peace, but after issuance of the warrant the return has  
14 to go to either the JP or the county or the district court,  
15 so the motion to review that bond we felt should be in the  
16 underlying court. Because the return will then be filed  
17 with the underlying court where the underlying suit is  
18 pending.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Hecht.

20 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Why does this have  
21 to be initiated in the justice court?

22 MR. FRITSCHKE: Jurisdiction. It is absolute  
23 jurisdiction under the statute.

24 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Under the statute.

25 MR. FRITSCHKE: Yes.

1 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: But  
2 jurisprudentially is there any reason for it to be in the  
3 justice court as opposed to the court that has got the  
4 underlying suit?

5 MR. FRITSCHKE: Well, I think the theory is  
6 that suits for possession, whether it be for real property  
7 or personal property, have always had original jurisdiction  
8 in the JP court, like an eviction or forcible detainer  
9 suit. It seems that those issues of possession, that type  
10 of ultimate possession, have always, you know, begun in the  
11 JP court. Now, I don't know if there's something in the  
12 constitution that directed that at one point or not. I  
13 don't know.

14 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: But if the --  
15 there's an underlying suit for rent, you go to the justice  
16 court and get the distress warrant. The warrant is  
17 returnable to the court with the underlying suit, and then  
18 if there are other problems or issues with it they're  
19 handled by that court.

20 MR. FRITSCHKE: By that court.

21 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: So the only thing  
22 the justice court does is issue the writ. The warrant.

23 MR. FRITSCHKE: The warrant is issued, that's  
24 correct. Unless the underlying suit is pending in the JP  
25 court.

1                   Moving on to DW 3, contents of the distress  
2 warrant, we've expanded what was in Rule 612 to try to be  
3 consistent with the other rules to clarify exactly what all  
4 needed to be included in the warrant. We added in (c) that  
5 the return needed to occur within five days from the date  
6 the service of the warrant is completed.

7                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any comments about any of  
8 that? Okay. Keep going.

9                   MR. FRITSCH: Top of the next page, the  
10 notice language has been revised consistent with the  
11 other -- with the other rules, and that's pretty much the  
12 same as what we discussed in attachments, garnishments, and  
13 sequestration.

14                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So it should have been  
15 teal, not yellow?

16                  MR. FRITSCH: I apologize, yes, it should.

17                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So we need to keep our  
18 colors coordinated.

19                  MR. DYER: I told you, you cannot get  
20 anything by him.

21                  MR. FRITSCH: DW 4 is completely new,  
22 relative to the distress warrant rules. It's consistent  
23 with our other harmonized rules; however, there -- I want  
24 to see where I want to bring up this citation issue. Hold  
25 on one second. The one thing I want to bring up on DW 4 is

1 really something that we need to talk about whether it  
2 should be added as a sub (e) or somewhere else, and that is  
3 if you look at Footnote 19 as to what current Rule 619  
4 provides, Rule 619 currently provides that a citation must  
5 issue at the time that the warrant issues. In our proposed  
6 rules we do not have the citation language.

7           In preparing for the presentation today there  
8 is -- there are two cases out there, a Supreme Court case  
9 from 1890 and a court of appeals case out of Fort Worth  
10 from 1911, that would indicate that a failure to issue the  
11 citation at the time of the distress warrant, which  
12 citation is served upon the defendant, would make the  
13 ultimate order of foreclosure sale that issues in the  
14 underlying suit void. Those cases were decided under an  
15 1879 -- the sales statutes, and I haven't been able to  
16 obtain a copy yet today. I'm waiting on an e-mail from my  
17 office, but it appeared that those two cases were decided  
18 under prior statutory pronouncements and -- and, you know,  
19 obviously there's a due process issue here, and there's  
20 this prior case law that exists, and I think we would like  
21 to have the committee's thoughts on whether a citation  
22 would issue at the time of a distress warrant be served in  
23 light of these two prior cases.

24           MR. DYER: And related to that, it appears  
25 that the older cases relied on the statutes and that the

1 language of those statutes was later more or less imported  
2 into the rules, so the proposed rules change it and do not  
3 require citation on the issuance of the warrant. Trying to  
4 figure out why that might be required, under the existing  
5 rules you clearly can file an application for distress  
6 warrant without first filing a lawsuit, and it would seem  
7 to make sense that if you can do that then the defendant  
8 ought to be served by citation, but the rules seem to  
9 require it whether you have a suit or not, but it appears  
10 to us to be unnecessary, and we conformed this writ  
11 practice to the same as that for attachment, sequestration,  
12 and garnishment. The defendant still gets notice.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So are you saying that you  
14 left something out of DW 4? In other words, there's no  
15 citation required?

16 MR. DYER: No, we've completely eliminated  
17 the requirement.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

19 MR. DYER: And we've also eliminated the rule  
20 that says you can file your application 5 days or 10 days  
21 after you file the writ.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

23 MR. DYER: So we've conformed it to the  
24 practice of the other writs.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody have any thoughts

1 about dropping the citation?

2 MR. ORSINGER: I have a question.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes, sir.

4 MR. ORSINGER: If the underlying proceeding  
5 is in the JP court that's issuing the distress warrant,  
6 would there be any parallel requirement to serve citation  
7 at the same time or not?

8 MR. FRITSCHKE: Well --

9 MR. DYER: You get -- you do get a copy of  
10 it. You get your citation for the writ and a citation for  
11 the lawsuit. You could certainly serve them at the same  
12 time.

13 MR. ORSINGER: Well, like I can see that  
14 there's an issue if you have a lawsuit in a county court  
15 somewhere or a district court and that citation hasn't  
16 issued but you want to be able to get your distress warrant  
17 just the same because it's an emergency warrant, but are  
18 you asking whether there should be a citation out of the JP  
19 court in addition to the distress warrant out of the JP  
20 court when you have a lawsuit really pending in another  
21 court?

22 MR. FRITSCHKE: Yes.

23 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah, that seems to me to be a  
24 waste, but if the underlying lawsuit for rent is in the JP  
25 court, there's more logic in saying that there should be

1 service of citation in the lawsuit that gives rise to the  
2 rent claim at the same time the distress warrant is served.  
3 Does that make any sense what I'm saying?

4 MR. DYER: Well, yes, but you wouldn't do  
5 that necessarily with a TRO or an attachment. I mean, you  
6 do have to subsequent to the levy of the writ serve them  
7 with copies of that, but you're not required to serve them  
8 with citation at the same time.

9 MR. FRITSCHER: But there would be citation of  
10 the suit from the original petition.

11 MR. DYER: Yes.

12 MR. FRITSCHER: There would still be citation  
13 on the original petition.

14 MR. ORSINGER: But you don't have to serve it  
15 at the same time, so you can get your distress warrant out  
16 and executed and notice given to the tenant before he ever  
17 gets citation on the underlying suit, whether it's in the  
18 JP court or another court.

19 MR. FRITSCHER: Correct.

20 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So the question is do  
21 you just need another citation to go along with the  
22 distress warrant?

23 MR. DYER: Yes. And Judge Tom Lawrence also  
24 wanted to do away with the requirement that the defendant  
25 have to file a formal answer to the writ -- to the distress

1 warrant. We'll get to that in a little bit.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: Question. In DW 3 it says  
3 what the notice should contain. Where does it say how the  
4 notice goes to the respondent?

5 MR. DYER: DW 5.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: Serve a copy, okay, thank you.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments?

8 MR. ORSINGER: I've got a comment on (d). I  
9 don't know if we're skipping to 5 yet or not, are we?

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, we're not, if you have  
11 a comment on (d).

12 MR. ORSINGER: We put some -- there was a  
13 statute -- Frank can remember the details better than I can  
14 -- that tried to ease the filing of the returns on  
15 citation, spent a lot of time talking about the electronic  
16 filing and everything, and this seems to be according to  
17 the old process where they have to actually subscribe the  
18 return that gets filed and all that. I'm wondering if it  
19 would be convenient or smart for us to conform this process  
20 of returning the -- of filing the return to permit it to be  
21 electronically filed and not notarized and --

22 MR. DYER: Okay. (d)(2), that first sentence  
23 where it says "action must be endorsed on or attached to  
24 the warrant," that should be stricken, as it was in the  
25 others, because -- no, hold it, I take that back.



1 MR. ORSINGER: What about in (d)(1)?

2 MR. DYER: Yeah, it should be stricken. It  
3 should just say, "The sheriff or constable's return must  
4 state what action," so --

5 MR. ORSINGER: But look at (d)(1). "The  
6 sheriff or constable's return must be in writing and must  
7 be signed by the sheriff or constable, executing" -- no,  
8 "signed by the sheriff or constable."

9 MR. DYER: I think we require that in all of  
10 them. That's in all of them.

11 MR. ORSINGER: Well, I guess what I'm saying,  
12 though, and I haven't read the statute. I don't remember.  
13 I guess it doesn't apply to these proceedings, but in the  
14 other proceedings we were required to eliminate the  
15 necessary of a true subscription, true handwritten signing.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Go ahead, Marisa.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Isn't that right?

18 MS. SECCO: No. For no returns. The  
19 requirement is not that it doesn't have to be signed.

20 MR. ORSINGER: It doesn't.

21 MS. SECCO: All returns still have to be  
22 signed under the new rules.

23 MR. ORSINGER: They're just filed  
24 electronically?

25 MS. SECCO: Yes.

1                   MR. DYER: I think you're talking about  
2 whether or not if the return had to be endorsed on --

3                   MR. ORSINGER: Yeah, and this is different  
4 from that.

5                   MS. SECCO: Not notarized.

6                   MR. DYER: It should be eliminated -- I think  
7 I see the cross through on the second line, but in the teal  
8 part on the first line that should also be X'ed out.

9                   MR. FRITSCHKE: Or it should say just "the  
10 return"?

11                  MR. DYER: It should say, "The sheriff or  
12 constable's return must state," so if you X out the teal in  
13 the first two lines then it conforms to the other rules.

14                  MR. GILSTRAP: It doesn't have to be  
15 notarized because of the sheriff or constable, right?

16                  MR. DYER: Correct.

17                  MR. FRITSCHKE: Then backing up to DW 4(a),  
18 (b), and (c), again we've used language that was similar to  
19 sequestration, garnishment, and attachment to come up with  
20 clarifying language because the current rules were not  
21 clear about the delivery, execution, and return of the  
22 warrant.

23                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any comments on  
24 that? All right. Judge Christopher.

25                  HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I just have one

1 more question on the citation and the elimination of Rule  
2 619. I can certainly understand that you shouldn't have to  
3 serve citation separately on the distress warrant, but is  
4 there something in the rule that would require the  
5 defendant to be served citation in the underlying lawsuit  
6 before the property was sold?

7 MR. DYER: No. In the same way there's no  
8 prerequisite for attachment, sequestration, or garnishment.

9 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Okay.

10 MR. ORSINGER: She said before the property  
11 was sold, not seized.

12 MR. DYER: Oh, I'm sorry.

13 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Before the  
14 property is sold.

15 MR. ORSINGER: She said "sold," yeah.

16 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: They can seize  
17 and hold.

18 MR. FRITSCHER: In the underlying suit? They  
19 must be.

20 MR. DYER: Because it's a foreclosure, so  
21 they would have to be notified of it.

22 MR. FRITSCHER: They will receive citation.

23 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Same thing here  
24 under the distress warrants, before the actual order issued  
25 from the underlying lawsuit they would have to be served

1 and --

2 MR. FRITSCHER: The only way the statutory  
3 lien can be enforced through sale is through a final  
4 judgment in a court of competent jurisdiction.

5 MR. ORSINGER: I think the distress warrant  
6 is just a seizure of the asset, and you get your sale order  
7 out of the underlying suit for damages.

8 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: That covers  
9 everything. What happens if they don't go forward with the  
10 underlying lawsuit?

11 MR. DYER: The plaintiff?

12 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Yeah.

13 MR. DYER: That's the failure to prosecute to  
14 effect. That would call into effect the distress warrant  
15 bond.

16 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Okay, but  
17 how -- I guess the question is then if they don't serve --  
18 they go out, they take my property, they don't serve me  
19 with citation in the underlying lawsuit. How do I know  
20 then to -- and where do I go to get my property back?

21 MR. FRITSCHER: The judgment on DW 12  
22 addresses what occurs with the judgments and it, I think,  
23 let's see --

24 MR. ORSINGER: Well, her question doesn't go  
25 as far as the judgment. She's been saying, "Look, my

1 property's been seized, nobody has served me with a  
2 citation. I don't even know about the lawsuit that was  
3 filed. What do I do to get my property back?"

4 MR. DYER: You could intervene and file  
5 wrongful distress warrant in this suit. You could also  
6 file an independent suit for conversion. That doesn't  
7 necessarily get you paid or get your property back, but  
8 those would be your options.

9 MR. ORSINGER: Is there any way to tell from  
10 the distress warrant whether there is a lawsuit pending for  
11 damages and if so which court that is?

12 MR. DYER: Yes, the notice is to state if  
13 you're going to file an answer or otherwise respond to this  
14 distress warrant you must file it in this court in this  
15 cause number, you know, so it gives them that.

16 MR. ORSINGER: So they're given notice of the  
17 lawsuit even though they're not served with citation of the  
18 lawsuit.

19 MR. DYER: Yes.

20 MR. ORSINGER: So that tells them where to go  
21 if they want to file a motion of some kind.

22 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Okay. I'm  
23 good.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

25 MR. FRITSCHER: We added DW 6 that somewhat

1 follows 619, but if there is going to be an answer filed --  
2 and this is in deference to Judge Lawrence's concerns, if  
3 there will be an answer, response, or motion related to the  
4 distress warrant after issuance it is in the court where  
5 the underlying suit is pending, and that court maintains  
6 control pursuant to the warrant until final judgment.

7 MR. DYER: And Judge Lawrence did not want to  
8 require that there be a formal answer filed or a formal  
9 response, and I cannot for the life of me remember why. I  
10 think it was he said most people just come in and argue  
11 orally anyway, why have to go through this process, why  
12 have to consider, you know, entering a default on it or  
13 whatever. He just preferred to eliminate the requirement  
14 altogether.

15 MR. FRITSCH: But I think that was before  
16 House Bill 74 as well.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

18 MR. ORSINGER: But what he's also done is  
19 he's moved the venue from his court to the county court or  
20 the district court fight. The after the seizure fight is  
21 now out of his court, right?

22 MR. DYER: Well, it could still be in his  
23 court.

24 MS. WINK: If it was filed there originally,  
25 if the suit was filed there originally.

1 MR. ORSINGER: But he's saying if you want me  
2 to seize this property in connection with a county court  
3 lawsuit I'll seize it for you, but if you want to fight  
4 about it you go to county court to fight about it.

5 MR. FRITSCHKE: But that's partly governed  
6 because if the JP court issues a warrant to seize a million  
7 dollars worth of personal property then that fight has to  
8 occur in the district court where the underlying suit is  
9 pending.

10 MR. ORSINGER: Even the replevy process  
11 wouldn't? No?

12 MR. FRITSCHKE: That's a good question. Let  
13 me -- even the replevy process, that is correct.

14 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

16 MR. HAMILTON: I'm still trying to find where  
17 it says that the defendant gets served with the distress  
18 warrant.

19 MR. FRITSCHKE: DW --

20 MR. DYER: 5.

21 MR. FRITSCHKE: -- 5.

22 MR. HAMILTON: Okay.

23 MR. STORIE: This is pretty petty, but --

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene, sorry.

25 MR. STORIE: Yeah, thanks. I was going to

1 suggest a semicolon after "warrant" instead of a comma at  
2 the beginning of line two.

3 MR. FRITSCHKE: Got it. And there is --  
4 there's also a typo in the first line. After the word  
5 "relating" the word "to" should be added.

6 MR. ORSINGER: Can I ask another procedure  
7 question?

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

9 MR. ORSINGER: Based on the notice that's  
10 served on the respondent it appears to me that there must  
11 be an underlying lawsuit pending before the distress  
12 warrant can be issued. For sure. They just don't have to  
13 get served it, right?

14 MR. FRITSCHKE: And that's one of the things  
15 we wanted to change which is now inconsistent with the  
16 current rules because we in DW 1(a) provide that the filing  
17 must be at the initiation of a suit or at any time before  
18 final judgment, referring to the underlying suit.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard, anything else on  
20 that? Okay. Anything else on DW 6? Now, it looks to me  
21 like DW 7 through 13 there's no new language; am I right?

22 MR. FRITSCHKE: That is mostly the case.  
23 We've added language to where you have to refer to  
24 underlying suit with the bifurcated proceedings. Yeah, if  
25 you would look, I mean, at DW 8, and this is for



1 discussion, there is no applicant's replevy right currently  
2 in the rules, and --

3 MR. DYER: This goes along with the same  
4 majority/minority position David and I presented with  
5 regard to importing an applicant's replevy right in  
6 attachment.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice  
8 Christopher.

9 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: The filing of  
10 the replevy bond needs to be in the underlying court suit,  
11 right?

12 MR. DYER: Yes.

13 MR. FRITSCHER: Correct.

14 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Should we say  
15 that here in 7? Because it's a little confusing that we're  
16 going -- we're in JP court and now with the replevy bond  
17 we're in the underlying court.

18 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah, where it says "with  
19 replevy bond filed with the court" you need to say which  
20 court.

21 MR. DYER: Yeah, "with the court in the  
22 underlying action."

23 MR. FRITSCHER: Yes, we do. We do. "With the  
24 underlying court."

25 MR. ORSINGER: But that's been struck.

1 "Where the underlying suit is pending" has been stricken.

2 MR. FRITSCHKE: Well, that was actually moved  
3 down to sub (2), Richard.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

5 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Oh, that's not  
6 struck. I'm sorry. I'm having a hard time with the dark  
7 blue.

8 MR. DYER: Yeah. That's why I didn't use  
9 teal.

10 MR. MUNZINGER: Isn't replevy bond a motion?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Color criticism here late  
12 in the day.

13 MR. FRITSCHKE: "By filing a replevy bond with  
14 the underlying court" or "the court where the underlying  
15 suit is pending."

16 MR. MUNZINGER: But you can also file it with  
17 the sheriff or constable.

18 MR. FRITSCHKE: And that's in current rule.  
19 That's a good catch.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You guys got it figured  
21 out?

22 MR. DYER: Yes.

23 MR. FRITSCHKE: Got it.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You wanted to discuss  
25 something on 8?

1 MR. FRITSCHER: DW 8, whether or not an  
2 applicant should have a replevy right in the context of a  
3 distress warrant. It is more akin to sequestration because  
4 there is a security interest --

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Uh-huh.

6 MR. FRITSCHER: -- in which the landlord, you  
7 know, may assert his rights, but it's not currently in the  
8 rules.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody have any thoughts  
10 about it? Judge Christopher?

11 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: No, I really  
12 don't.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Anybody else?

14 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: What did the  
15 task force think?

16 MR. DYER: What?

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What does the task force  
18 say about it?

19 MR. FRITSCHER: Let me just point out there is  
20 one case, there is a Supreme Court case that says replevy  
21 in the context of distress warrants is exclusive to the  
22 defendant to prevent excessive expenses of storage or  
23 damage while in custody of the sheriff and to prevent the  
24 sale even when perishable and subject to sale. That is --  
25 there's one case that basically says replevy rights in

1 distress warrants are really exclusive to the defendant.

2 Now, I mean, we have the same issues, as Pat said, with  
3 attachment and the appropriateness.

4 MR. DYER: The reason why the task force  
5 wanted it in sequestration and then it was imported into  
6 distress warrant is that in attachment, without an  
7 applicant's right to replevy, the storage costs ultimately  
8 exceed the amount of the claim, and the property just stays  
9 there. They wanted to be able to get it out of the bonded  
10 warehouse where they're being charged storage fees so they  
11 could put it someplace else and reduce the amount of fees  
12 so ultimately they would have property on which they could  
13 realize part of the judgment.

14 MR. MUNZINGER: Does that possibility not  
15 exist under Rule 8?

16 MR. DYER: Well, no, we're adding it here.  
17 It does not currently exist for either distress warrant or  
18 attachment in the current rules.

19 MR. MUNZINGER: So the recommendation is --

20 MR. DYER: Add it.

21 MR. MUNZINGER: -- that a rule be added?

22 MR. DYER: Yes.

23 MR. MUNZINGER: And the comment would note  
24 that the addition of this rule overrules or qualifies that  
25 Supreme Court opinion.

1 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Right.

2 MR. FRITSCHKE: Correct.

3 MR. MUNZINGER: I would think there would be  
4 some comment that would alert practitioners to the fact  
5 that if you're reading a Supreme Court case that's been  
6 modified by rule, it's been modified by rule.

7 MR. FRITSCHKE: We'll add that comment.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, good. Richard  
9 Orsinger.

10 MR. ORSINGER: It seems to me like a replevy  
11 right would be very sensible because this may be  
12 income-producing property or something, and all we're  
13 trying to do is secure the claimant for the ability to  
14 collect their judgment in a monetary amount, so it would be  
15 better for them if they had money rather than equipment, so  
16 why wouldn't we want a replevy to be available.

17 MR. FRITSCHKE: And they have a security  
18 interest already. They have the pre-existing property  
19 right.

20 MR. ORSINGER: Right. So we would be moving  
21 -- for those whose the equipment is really important, it's  
22 better to have cash than equipment anyway if you're not the  
23 owner of the equipment, so it seems to me like -- I can't  
24 imagine an argument against a replevy right. As long as  
25 they're getting the value of the property that's being

1 released, why aren't they ahead? I can't see even an  
2 argument against it.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So a replevy right is all  
4 right with you?

5 MR. ORSINGER: I love that. I mean --

6 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: He couldn't agree  
7 more.

8 MR. ORSINGER: Everybody should like it.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right, let's hear it  
10 for replevy.

11 MR. DYER: He actually sounded excited about  
12 distress warrants.

13 MR. ORSINGER: We're making a major  
14 improvement in the practice here, guys.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The blood is rising here.  
16 Anything else in the remainder of the distress warrant  
17 rules that you think merits discussion?

18 MR. FRITSCHER: They're pretty much consistent  
19 with what you have already discussed.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Here, let me  
21 ask you a question before we take our afternoon break. Dee  
22 Dee, who's been typing for two hours. What have we got  
23 left, the statutory authority for trial of right of  
24 property?

25 MR. DYER: Yes.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And is that it?

2 MR. DYER: No. Execution, turnovers, and --

3 MR. ORSINGER: Oh, execution.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Do we have colored  
5 documents on them?

6 MR. FRITSCHER: We have trial of right of  
7 property, which is next.

8 PROFESSOR CARLSON: We have documents for  
9 execution and turnover, but, sorry, they're not  
10 color-coded.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: They're not color-coded?

12 PROFESSOR CARLSON: They're different folks  
13 that are going to be presenting those.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. And we're going to  
15 do that tomorrow?

16 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Standby, oh, yeah. Or  
17 today.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. All right, let's  
19 take our afternoon break.

20 (Recess from 3:29 p.m. to 3:47 p.m.)

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We are on TRP 1, the trial  
22 of right of property. Want to tell us --

23 MR. FRITSCHER: Are you ready for this?

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Not really. Want to tell  
25 us what this is?

1                   PROFESSOR CARLSON: Does everybody feel like  
2 they're in Final Jeopardy?

3                   MR. ORSINGER: I'll take trial of right of  
4 property for 200.

5                   MR. FRITSCHKE: The good thing is Pat Dyer has  
6 actually tried a trial of right of property case.

7                   MR. DYER: But not correctly I found out.

8                   MS. WINK: But he convinced the judge he was  
9 right.

10                  MR. FRITSCHKE: All right. We've provided to  
11 you the only two Property Code sections that deal with  
12 trial of right of property, which appear at the top of the  
13 materials, the most recent materials, and we had the same  
14 highlighting convention from distress warrants.

15                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

16                  MR. FRITSCHKE: Moving forward, a trial of  
17 right of property -- can I have a show of hands of anybody  
18 who has tried one or heard one?

19                  HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Or heard of  
20 one?

21                  MR. FRITSCHKE: Okay. This is a very --

22                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: How about handled an  
23 appeal from one?

24                  MR. ORSINGER: I don't think you can appeal  
25 from these, can you?



1 MR. FRITSCH: Actually, you can.

2 MS. WINK: Yeah.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah, you've done one?

4 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: (Shakes head.)

5 MR. DYER: Yeah, you're entitled to a jury  
6 trial.

7 MR. FRITSCH: You're entitled to a jury  
8 trial. A trial of right of property is really fairly  
9 straightforward. It is the right of an entity or a person  
10 who has a property interest in other property, in personal  
11 property, that has been seized or levied upon or is under  
12 levy of execution. So if a distress warrant, writ of  
13 execution, writ of attachment, or sequestration is levied  
14 on personal property that is owned by Pat Dyer, but I'm the  
15 judgment debtor, Pat has the right to bring a trial of  
16 right of property in the court from where the writ issued  
17 to ask for a summary proceeding to give him title or  
18 possession of the property that he believes he owns, even  
19 though it is under a levy.

20 Randy Wilson, Judge Wilson, chaired the  
21 subcommittee, and he sat there one day and actually closed  
22 his eyes and thought for about two minutes and realized  
23 what the rules were supposed to do, and from his, you know,  
24 brilliant thought process we were able to put together this  
25 procedure, which the editing subcommittee reworked

1 substantially because what Judge Wilson realized is that  
2 the trial of right of property procedure is much like a TRO  
3 with a preliminary hearing and then a final trial. The  
4 rules provided that somewhat, the case law filled in the  
5 blanks, and what we tried to do was end up with a product  
6 for the rules that created this, again, a bifurcated  
7 process, a preliminary hearing and then a final trial, and  
8 that's what we are presenting to you.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

10 MR. FRITSCHER: And, again, the yellow  
11 indicates language that was added by the task force, and  
12 these rules pretty much follow what the existing rules are,  
13 and what you will see that we have added is the preliminary  
14 hearing process and the final trial process. We've added  
15 it in such a way that it should be clear to the  
16 practitioner and to the court that it is a bifurcated  
17 process. Basically TRP 1(a) basically says that if one of  
18 these extraordinary writs has been levied upon property,  
19 somebody who is not a party to the writ has the right to  
20 file their application for determination of whether they  
21 have the right to title or possession.

22 MR. ORSINGER: Can I ask a question? We know  
23 from the discussion of distress warrants that any such  
24 trial has to be in the court where the damage suit is  
25 pending, even though the distress warrant came out of the

1 JP court, so in this situation they might be going over to  
2 county court or district court to try the right to property  
3 even though the distress warrant was issued by the JP?

4 MR. FRITSCHER: That is correct. That is  
5 correct.

6 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

7 MR. MUNZINGER: Is there ever a possibility  
8 that a party could be a party to the writ but not to the  
9 underlying litigation?

10 MR. ORSINGER: The writ goes to the party in  
11 possession who is not necessarily the party that owes the  
12 rent, right?

13 MR. FRITSCHER: Well, okay, are we talking  
14 only in the context of distress warrants, or are we talking  
15 about in the context of levy of any writ?

16 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, I'm looking at this  
17 subsection (a), and as I read it it says claimed by any  
18 claimant who is not a party to the writ, which I know was  
19 intentional, but that's what prompted the question, just  
20 out of curiosity because I suspect that later we talk about  
21 notice to parties and what have you, and I wanted to -- we  
22 normally talk about parties to the litigation. Here we're  
23 talking about a party to the writ, but are they always the  
24 same? They wouldn't be because the person in possession of  
25 the property would be a party to the writ because he or she

1 is named in the writ.

2 MR. FRITSCHER: Not necessarily. A party in  
3 possession of property may be the claimant because a levy  
4 occurred improperly on the property that they own. In  
5 other words, you may have a levy of execution that is -- or  
6 execution that is levied upon property in my possession  
7 that I own and it's an improper levy, so I have this  
8 summary procedure to go to the issuing court and say, "Wait  
9 a minute, you don't have a right to levy on property that I  
10 have title to the right to possession to."

11 MR. MUNZINGER: What would prompt my  
12 curiosity really is protection of the interest of all the  
13 parties to the litigation and the writ. It would seem to  
14 me that parties to the litigation have an interest. Would  
15 they be ordinarily receiving whatever notice?

16 MR. FRITSCHER: They will. They will.

17 MR. MUNZINGER: Thank you. Sorry for the  
18 delay.

19 MR. FRITSCHER: And they have some duties to  
20 further respond.

21 MR. MUNZINGER: Thank you.

22 MR. ORSINGER: Question also. Does the  
23 personal property include intangibles like money on deposit  
24 in a bank or a debt? Like in a garnishment.

25 MR. DYER: Yeah. It would apply in a

1 garnishment.

2 MR. ORSINGER: So we're not just talking  
3 about physical property here.

4 MR. FRITSCHKE: No.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You've got here that "who  
6 is not a party to the," and you highlighted "the," and you  
7 changed from the rule. The rule says "such writ," and you  
8 changed it to "the writ."

9 MS. WINK: We did that throughout. Got rid  
10 of --

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. So stylistically.

12 MS. WINK: -- "says" and "such."

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: They've moved  
14 into the 20th century. In another hundred years we'll move  
15 into the 21st.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hey, but it's progress.

17 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: Could we change  
18 "such suit" to "the suit"?

19 MS. WINK: Did we miss one?

20 MR. DYER: Oh, man.

21 MS. WINK: We forgot to do a global search,  
22 man.

23 MR. FRITSCHKE: Did I miss that?

24 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Is a distress warrant  
25 considered a writ?

1 MR. DYER: Yes.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Carl.

3 MR. HAMILTON: Just scratching my head.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Nina.

5 MS. CORTELL: No.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Scratching your head, too?

7 MS. CORTELL: Yes. Yes.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Must be a lot of bugs in  
9 here. All right. Any comments on TRP 1? Yeah.

10 MR. HUGHES: I understand that they've  
11 included the part about verification because that's in the  
12 current rule, but I guess I'm a little puzzled why someone  
13 who hasn't been a party to these proceedings at all who  
14 doesn't have a judgment against them has to swear to the  
15 pleadings in order to trigger all of this. I mean, I'm  
16 wondering what the value of requiring someone who is  
17 otherwise a stranger to the entire proceeding, require them  
18 to verify their applications.

19 MS. WINK: I think it's really important for  
20 a stranger to the proceedings to verify things. Again,  
21 this is one of the extraordinary writs where we're stepping  
22 out of the usual course of conduct, and we're having a  
23 stranger to the litigation step in. That's to me the most  
24 important time to say, "Swear you've got this right before  
25 we go into this tailspin of extraordinary relief."

1           MR. DYER: Not to mention your applicant has  
2 usually filed a sworn application, so they've taken a  
3 position under oath. The defendant may take another. Why  
4 would we not require someone who is trying to use a summary  
5 procedure to get that property on the basis of not even --  
6 I mean, just saying something, none of it under oath?

7           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yes, Justice Gray,  
8 then Carl, who is not scratching his head anymore.

9           HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Since you answered my  
10 question in the affirmative that a distress warrant is  
11 considered a writ, which then leads me to subsection  
12 (b)(1), why do we have the "or" there, "the writ or  
13 distress warrant" when we don't have it in (a) in the third  
14 line, "who is not a party to the writ"?

15          MR. DYER: It should be to make it parallel,  
16 and the reason why we have "writ or warrant" is because  
17 it's not -- most people don't call it a writ of distress  
18 warrant. It's just called a distress warrant. The warrant  
19 takes the place of a writ. So, but, yeah, it should be  
20 added in (a) to make it parallel.

21          CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Carl, then --

22          MR. HAMILTON: I notice we've done this on  
23 others, taken out "verified." We used to have verified  
24 pleadings where at the end of the pleading a person would  
25 say, "I verify I read the above and foregoing."

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's the good ol' days.

2 MR. HAMILTON: Huh?

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good ol' days.

4 MR. DYER: Actually, "verified" is not in the  
5 current rules. The task force added it so it would make it  
6 clear you could just verify instead of having affidavits.  
7 Usually the rules require affidavits. We inserted  
8 "verified." Then after the passage of that new statute or  
9 the --

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Declaration.

11 MR. DYER: -- one that allows a declaration  
12 under penalty of perjury we decided to eliminate it,  
13 there's no need to have verified.

14 MR. HAMILTON: So now we can't do that, we  
15 have to have a full affidavit --

16 MR. DYER: No.

17 MR. HAMILTON: -- that restates all the facts  
18 that are already in the application?

19 MR. DYER: No. The declaration allows you to  
20 skip the notary, so you don't have to have it verified.  
21 You can do it under declaration of penalty, and at an  
22 earlier session we discussed whether we ought to alert the  
23 practitioner by comments on that rule change, and the  
24 consensus was no.

25 MR. HAMILTON: But my question is not whether



1 it's signed before a notary. It's whether or not we have  
2 to have an affidavit that restates all the facts that are  
3 already stated in the application and say that those are  
4 all true under declaration of perjury or sign it before a  
5 notary or whether we can just have a short sentence at the  
6 end of the pleading which says, "All these facts are true  
7 and correct." Because that's what we used to call a  
8 verification.

9 MR. DYER: I don't see that it changes the  
10 practice. This is the same language in the current rules,  
11 and if verified pleadings are used in current practice,  
12 even though the rules say "affidavit," that continues.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: He's saying you can still  
14 do it.

15 MR. DYER: Yes.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Christopher.

17 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Since I'm the  
18 claimant, I'm claiming that that's really my personal  
19 property rather than the other person's personal property,  
20 in 2(c)(2), the order by the court has to describe the  
21 property to be released with such certainty that it may be  
22 identified and distinguished from property of like kind.  
23 It seems to me that that should also be in the application  
24 and not just the value of the property so that everyone has  
25 notice that I'm claiming that those 10 bushels of corn were

1 really mine, so we know what the dispute is about rather  
2 than it's about a thousand dollars.

3 MR. DYER: Which rule number was that, Judge?

4 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Rule  
5 2(c)(1)(C), the order is supposed to describe the property  
6 to be released with such certainty that it may be  
7 identified and distinguished from property of like kind.  
8 It seems to me that the claimant in their application  
9 should describe the property to be released so everyone  
10 knows what property they're claiming.

11 MR. FRITSCHER: I think that's a good  
12 revision. That is a good revision.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody else have a good  
14 revision? Richard.

15 MR. MUNZINGER: I don't know if it's good,  
16 but I have a question about Rule 1(d), as in delta. The  
17 filing of the application stays any further proceedings  
18 under the writ or distress warrant except for any orders  
19 concerning the care, preservation, or sale of any  
20 perishable property until the claim is tried. The phrase  
21 "care, preservation, or sale," is that broad enough to  
22 include the replevy by applicant and replevy by anybody?  
23 In your opinions.

24 MR. DYER: No, because it has to be an order.  
25 Basically what it relates to is perishable property and the

1 orders that a court may issue either to sell that property  
2 or otherwise protect it during the pendency of the  
3 proceeding.

4 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, in this situation if I  
5 want to be nasty it seems to me I could destroy all the  
6 value of the perishable property by doing whatever it is  
7 that I do to raise issue under this, and the way this rule  
8 is written the court can't do anything. The property  
9 rots --

10 MR. DYER: No.

11 MR. MUNZINGER: -- because I'm arguing about  
12 title.

13 MR. DYER: No, that's excepted.

14 MR. MUNZINGER: Where is it excepted?

15 MR. DYER: "Except for any orders concerning  
16 care, preservation, or sale of any perishable property."

17 MR. MUNZINGER: That was my question earlier,  
18 was whether or not that phrase, "except for orders  
19 concerning care, preservation, or sale," would allow  
20 someone to -- the applicant, for example, to replevy the  
21 property. In your opinion it does.

22 MS. WINK: We've written in specific rules  
23 for requesting the court to provide an order to deal with  
24 perishable property differently, quickly, et cetera, so  
25 this is saying other than those types of issues we're going

1 to stay proceedings. Perishable property issues that can  
2 be addressed by the judge and issued by order, those take  
3 precedence over this.

4 MR. DYER: There's also no right of replevy  
5 in trial of right of property. The property has already  
6 been seized and someone already has it pursuant to either  
7 the applicant's bond, the respondent's replevy bond, or the  
8 applicant's replevy bond already. The trial of right is  
9 that property is already in the court, I want to make my  
10 claim to it, but there's no procedure for a replevy bond.  
11 There is a procedure for a bond in possession following the  
12 temporary order.

13 MR. MUNZINGER: Thank you.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Carl.

15 MR. HAMILTON: On that same paragraph, stay  
16 of the proceedings and the writ of distress warrant, what  
17 about the other writs? Sequestration and levy of  
18 execution, it doesn't stay any of those?

19 MS. WINK: Well, those are writs. Those are  
20 writs. They're covered under the word "writ."

21 MR. HAMILTON: Under the writ? The writ  
22 covers anything?

23 MR. DYER: What you're asking is if it -- if  
24 you file this application it stays any further proceedings  
25 of the writ that seized the property, but you're asking

1 does it stop any proceedings from someone going out and  
2 getting another writ?

3 MR. HAMILTON: No. I think she answered my  
4 question, but the word "writ" covers everything,  
5 sequestration and levy of execution and --

6 MR. FRITSCHKE: Attachment.

7 MR. HAMILTON: Everything, okay.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

9 MR. MUNZINGER: But not distress warrant?

10 MS. WINK: No, it says "writ or distress  
11 warrant."

12 MR. MUNZINGER: Yeah.

13 MS. WINK: You're right.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anything else on 1? All  
15 right. TRP 2.

16 MR. FRITSCHKE: TRP --

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Orsinger is going to jump  
18 the gun here.

19 MR. ORSINGER: I'm sorry. You can go ahead  
20 and say whatever you want.

21 MR. FRITSCHKE: No, go ahead.

22 MR. ORSINGER: On 2(a)(2) you talk about the  
23 amount in controversy, which I suppose is important because  
24 that's the way jurisdiction is determined, the amount in  
25 controversy, but when we were talking about the distress

1 warrant we required them to set out the maximum dollar  
2 amount of the property to be seized, and I'm wondering if  
3 the logic of that setting out the dollar amount of the  
4 property is a more specific and accurate way to describe  
5 rather than the amount in controversy, because what we're  
6 talking about here is the value of the detained property,  
7 right?

8 MR. DYER: It's the value of the property  
9 subject to the claim. You may not -- claim may not be for  
10 a hundred percent of that property. It may be only 50  
11 percent or less.

12 MR. ORSINGER: But I -- okay. So it's the  
13 value of my interest in the detained property?

14 MS. WINK: Or perhaps only some of the  
15 detained property. What if you were in a situation where a  
16 tractor trailer and two alternative trailers were seized  
17 and are under writ and then I have a property interest in  
18 half of one of those trailers.

19 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

20 MS. WINK: So once we get to the preliminary  
21 order we're looking for the value of my interest because  
22 I'm the one who said, "I've got a trial of right of  
23 property. I want to try my right of property."

24 MR. ORSINGER: Well, it just seems to me that  
25 the concept "amount in controversy" could easily be

1 confused with the total amount of the judgment or some  
2 other things rather than the value of my interest in what  
3 I'm trying to get back, and I throw that out there. It  
4 doesn't really matter to me. I'm sure that this has a  
5 meaning to the people that practice it, but we tried to get  
6 a more accurate concept over here on the distress warrant  
7 that we're looking really for the claimed value of the  
8 property that I'm trying to get back, and if that means  
9 amount in controversy to you, that's fine, but to me amount  
10 in controversy might just as easily mean in the lawsuit for  
11 which the distress warrant or the sequestration or whatever  
12 was issued.

13 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: I think the  
14 confusion is the word "based upon" because there's an  
15 amount in controversy and then there's a value of the  
16 property right, but the amount in controversy is not  
17 necessarily based upon. Is "based upon" not the correct  
18 word there?

19 MR. DYER: I don't know. Maybe -- it seems  
20 to me to be clear, that it's the amount in controversy  
21 based upon the value of the property subject to the claim,  
22 so if my claim is only 50 percent of the 10,000-dollar  
23 tractor then it's 5,000, and I think the purpose of this is  
24 for the court to be able to set a bond.

25 MR. ORSINGER: The purpose is not to

1 determine jurisdiction.

2 MR. DYER: No, that's already been decided.

3 By the time you get to this stage --

4 MR. ORSINGER: Are you sure, because you have  
5 a transfer proceeding associated with this preliminary  
6 hearing? If you find out that the amount in controversy is  
7 over your jurisdictional limit you've got to transfer it to  
8 the court that has jurisdiction. So you won't have your  
9 jurisdictional finding until you're part way through this  
10 hearing.

11 MS. BARON: Richard, I think the way  
12 jurisdiction works is it's determined at the time the suit  
13 is filed and that if the change of, you know, claim over  
14 time or interest or fees or whatever on top of that doesn't  
15 mean that the court loses jurisdiction. I don't know if  
16 this is different, if this is treated differently.

17 MS. WINK: Actually, you might have the --  
18 the overall case might be in the district court, but like  
19 Pat just said, we might be talking about only one trailer  
20 out of three that's been taken, the total value of that  
21 trailer being \$10,000, my interest in it being only 50  
22 percent of that \$10,000, so we've got a 5,000-dollar claim.  
23 We have to determine the amount in controversy of that  
24 claim because we have to figure out if we have to take it  
25 out and move it over to the JP court and try it there, and



1 that's why you're seeing that ahead of time, the transfer  
2 issue. So that's what we're trying to fix here, is what  
3 court has the right to try the claim, and that's what it's  
4 for.

5 MR. ORSINGER: And if it's the same as the  
6 court that has the underlying lawsuit?

7 MS. WINK: Then we stay there.

8 MR. FRITSCHKE: Well, here's another -- if I  
9 may, Carl, here's another example, Richard. If the  
10 execution occurs on a judgment for \$5,000 and my hundred  
11 thousand-dollar trailer is seized because of a judgment  
12 that issued out of JP court, the JP court should not be  
13 determining my right to that property because I have a  
14 hundred thousand-dollar trailer that's beyond the  
15 jurisdictional limit of the JP court.

16 MR. ORSINGER: Sure.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

18 MR. HAMILTON: TRP 1(a) talks about filing  
19 the claim in the court where the suit is pending.

20 MS. WINK: Originally, yes, sir.

21 MR. HAMILTON: Original suit, and yet the  
22 Property Code says it has to be in the court that has  
23 jurisdiction of the amount in controversy. So --

24 MR. FRITSCHKE: That's --

25 MS. WINK: Right.

1                   MR. ORSINGER: That's why you transfer it if  
2 you end up in the wrong court.

3                   MS. WINK: Yes, sir. That's why we have the  
4 Rule TRP 2(b) for transfer. We just haven't gotten there.

5                   MR. ORSINGER: So you file it where it's  
6 pending, but let's say it's pending in county court, but  
7 your collateral that they've seized is worth 2 million  
8 bucks. You have to file it in county court, but they have  
9 to transfer it to district court.

10                  MS. WINK: Just the trial of right of  
11 property gets tried over in the district court and then you  
12 come back.

13                  MR. ORSINGER: I have another question.

14                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

15                  MR. ORSINGER: On 2(a)(4) it says that the  
16 claimant must show a superior right to possession or title,  
17 and I'm wondering what is everyone's intention about that  
18 showing. Is it more -- it's more than a prima facie  
19 showing, but it's less than a preponderance of the  
20 evidence, or are you basically trying your case to the  
21 judge that you're eventually going to try to the jury? Do  
22 you have a lesser showing, like on an injunction you only  
23 have to show a probable right of recovery, for a lot of  
24 things you only need to show a prima facie right, and I  
25 can't tell whether this is a low standard of showing or the

1 same standard you would have in jury trial.

2 MR. DYER: It's contested. It's not prima  
3 facie. It's contested.

4 MR. ORSINGER: So you have to convince the  
5 judge basically on a preponderance of the affidavits or  
6 whatever that you have some kind of legitimate claim to  
7 title or possession?

8 MR. DYER: A superior title of possession,  
9 not just some kind, but superior to the other claims.

10 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. And if you can't  
11 convince the judge of that then you can't get a bond, but  
12 you can still get a jury trial, can't you?

13 MR. FRITSCHER: That's correct.

14 MR. DYER: Yes.

15 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So it only affects --  
16 this preliminary determination, which is on a preponderance  
17 of the evidence, only affects your right to a bond. It  
18 doesn't determine the outcome of the proceeding, correct?

19 MR. DYER: Right.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray, then Gene,  
21 and --

22 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I just want to make sure  
23 that I understood that (a)(2), that is the -- in your  
24 example that you gave, it's the 10,000-dollar trailer or  
25 the hundred thousand-dollar piece of property. That's the

1 value you're looking at, not the claimant's interest.

2 MR. DYER: No.

3 MR. FRITSCHER: No. It is the value of the  
4 claimant's interest in the property on which the levy  
5 occurred. If -- and I'll give my JP court example again.  
6 If JP court issued a judgment for \$5,000, the clerk issued  
7 the writ of execution, and my hundred thousand-dollar  
8 trailer was levied upon, I want to be able to get my  
9 trailer back, but that trial of right of property cannot  
10 occur in JP court. It has to be transferred to the  
11 district court or the county court with jurisdiction.

12 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: So if there's a  
13 5,000-dollar claim on it, but your interest is 95,000 --  
14 I'm having trouble. This is not clear to me. I go with  
15 Carl and the others that it's not clear what you're trying  
16 to determine here, whether it's the claimant's interest or  
17 the value of the property that the claimant's interest is  
18 in.

19 MR. FRITSCHER: It's the value of the property  
20 under levy.

21 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Okay.

22 MR. ORSINGER: Why don't you say that, "the  
23 value of claimant's interest in the property under levy"?  
24 If you said that, we would probably all be okay. "The  
25 value of the claimant's interest in the property under

1 levy."

2 MR. MUNZINGER: That's twice that issue has  
3 arisen in two separate rules.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hey, guys, one at a time.  
5 Whoa, Carl. She can't get it. Gene.

6 MR. STORIE: Yeah, in (a)(4), property  
7 claimed against the parties to the writ or the distress  
8 warrant, but in Rule 1(b)(1) you have to state the grounds  
9 as against the plaintiff in the writ or distress warrant,  
10 so should it be just the plaintiff there, or should it be  
11 all the parties? See what I'm saying? In one you just  
12 have one party, in the other you have all it seems like.

13 MR. FRITSCHKE: Well, again, 13, or Footnote  
14 13, I mean, again, this came straight out of 718. I think  
15 what the original rules intended there is remember you may  
16 be dealing with a situation where it's a writ of attachment  
17 that, you know, neither party has established -- there's no  
18 final judgment, the applicant in the writ of attachment has  
19 asked the court to levy upon certain property of a  
20 defendant to hold and seize until I reduce my claim to  
21 final judgment. So I think what was originally intended  
22 here is there still may be disputes between that original  
23 plaintiff and applicant on the writ of attachment and the  
24 defendant in the other suit that haven't been resolved, so  
25 all of those parties may need to appear or there may need

1 to be a determination as to those two parties, which hasn't  
2 been resolved yet in the district court.

3 MR. STORIE: So why would that not be part of  
4 the application if that's the situation?

5 MR. DYER: What he's saying is in (a)(4) the  
6 burden of proof is on a claimant to show it against both  
7 parties, the parties to the writ, whereas in the  
8 application you only have to state with regard to the  
9 claimant. I mean, the plaintiff.

10 MR. STORIE: Right. Right.

11 MR. DYER: Is that out of the existing rule?

12 MR. FRITSCHER: That's the existing rule, and  
13 I think the reason is, is because the applicant -- what TRP  
14 1(a) meant is that you allege as against the original  
15 applicant that obtained the writ or the judgment creditor,  
16 because it's either a judgment creditor or a writ of  
17 execution or an applicant under a writ of sequestration,  
18 garnishment, attachment, or whatever.

19 MR. DYER: Okay, but --

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I'm sorry. Go ahead, Pat.

21 MR. DYER: But you do have to prove it  
22 against everybody.

23 MR. FRITSCHER: You have to prove it against  
24 everybody, but at the application level it's irrelevant who  
25 the defendant is because the proponent of the writ in the

1 other ancillary proceeding is the applicant.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Perfect. Okay. Justice  
3 Christopher.

4 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: There's no  
5 requirement that you serve the application on anyone in No.  
6 1 and that would probably help if we knew we had to serve  
7 it on -- on who we had to serve it on, and it seems to me  
8 that if a plaintiff has sequestered some defendant  
9 property, that the defendant would also be interested in  
10 the idea that someone else was claiming part of that  
11 property as theirs.

12 MR. STORIE: Yeah.

13 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Not just the  
14 plaintiff. Seems like both parties would need to know  
15 that.

16 MR. FRITSCHER: 2(a)(1) requires the  
17 reasonable notice.

18 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, but I  
19 mean, you should require the applicant to serve people in  
20 some way, shape, or manner. This is like another lawsuit.  
21 Right? It's going to be docketed as a separate lawsuit.

22 MR. DYER: No, it's a lawsuit within a  
23 lawsuit.

24 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, that's  
25 not what it says. In 1(e), it's docketing it like a

1 separate lawsuit like we do with our garnishments that, you  
2 know, have an A or a B attached to it.

3 MR. FRITSCHKE: It's being docketed as an  
4 intervention in that underlying suit.

5 MR. ORSINGER: So then you have a 21a  
6 obligation to give notice to all of the parties in the  
7 underlying lawsuit then under the Rules of Civil Procedure?

8 MR. FRITSCHKE: Well, again, it is not in here  
9 because it was not in the existing rules.

10 MS. WINK: Yeah.

11 MR. ORSINGER: That's a good reason to put it  
12 in there, because the existing rule is a hundred years old.

13 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, fix it.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is it really a hundred  
15 years old?

16 MS. SECCO: 30.

17 MR. ORSINGER: That's not very old at all.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David Jackson.

19 MR. JACKSON: If it's an underlying lawsuit,  
20 why would anyone file their claim in JP court when the  
21 overall case is in district court?

22 MS. WINK: They don't.

23 MR. FRITSCHKE: They wouldn't.

24 MR. ORSINGER: Unless it was a distress  
25 warrant, because the distress warrant has to come out of



1 the JP court.

2 MR. FRITSCHER: But it's returnable to the  
3 court that has jurisdiction --

4 MS. WINK: And the rest goes to --

5 MR. FRITSCHER: -- over the value of property.

6 MR. ORSINGER: So even with the distress  
7 warrant you would file it in the court with the underlying  
8 lawsuit.

9 MR. DYER: Yes.

10 MR. FRITSCHER: Correct.

11 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

13 MR. HAMILTON: Back to this jurisdiction  
14 thing, it was suggested while ago that it should say "the  
15 value of the claimant's property," but that's not, I don't  
16 think, correct. It's not the value of the claimant's  
17 property. It's whatever the claimant alleges that it is,  
18 isn't it, that determines the jurisdiction. It's not the  
19 value of the claimant's property. It's whatever the  
20 claimant says my property is.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky, then  
22 Sarah.

23 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: At best this is  
24 a drafting thing and I'm just probably overlooking it, but  
25 (c)(1) says, "Following the preliminary hearing the court

1 must issue a written order that" and then it goes to down.  
2 It seems to give me only the option of granting.

3 MR. ORSINGER: Right, in support of.

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Shouldn't it  
5 say, "Following the preliminary hearing if the court finds  
6 that the movant applicant has met its burden" or something  
7 like that?

8 MR. ORSINGER: I have a fix for that,  
9 "include specific findings of fact regarding the legal  
10 grounds for the application," so you could deny it as well  
11 as grant it.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, it still  
13 needs to say something other than following a preliminary  
14 hearing I must issue a written order.

15 MR. FRITSCHER: So if the claimant meets its  
16 burden of proof.

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I mean, because  
18 if they don't meet their burden I don't have to meet any  
19 specificity requirement. I just say "denied." Why would I  
20 have to have specificity?

21 MR. ORSINGER: You wouldn't.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. All right, Sarah.

23 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I started thinking  
24 about -- I don't think we're to -- up to 2(b) on transfer,  
25 but that's what started me down this road. My

1 understanding has always been that a court that doesn't  
2 have jurisdiction has only one option, and that's to  
3 dismiss. I don't understand the validity of a court that  
4 doesn't have jurisdiction having an effective transfer  
5 order, but then I started thinking, well, wait a minute, if  
6 the court has jurisdiction of the original suit, whether  
7 it's garnishment or whatever, then it has jurisdiction to  
8 enforce whatever judgment it issues in that original suit.

9           It does -- subject matter jurisdiction is not  
10 going to be implicated, I don't think. I haven't  
11 researched this, but subject matter jurisdiction isn't  
12 going to be implicated because a method of enforcement  
13 involves a piece of property that would in and of itself  
14 exceed the jurisdictional limit of the court. That may not  
15 have been clear, but the court either has jurisdiction of  
16 the initial lawsuit or it doesn't. If it doesn't, all it  
17 can do is dismiss. It can't be transferring to a court of  
18 competent jurisdiction; and if it has jurisdiction of the  
19 original suit, however it's titled, then it will have  
20 jurisdiction of this enforcement mechanism.

21           MS. WINK: I think the problem goes back to  
22 David's earlier example where if you're in JP court, which  
23 is a court of very limited amount in controversy  
24 jurisdiction, and a writ is served -- levied, property is  
25 taken pursuant to the levy that is worth more than \$10,000.

1 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It doesn't change  
2 the amount in controversy.

3 MS. WINK: For that -- for that -- you're  
4 right.

5 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: This is just an  
6 enforcement mechanism.

7 MR. DYER: But it brings in a party who was  
8 not involved in that original suit.

9 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: So.

10 MR. DYER: It's kind of like a new lawsuit  
11 against that party, and the claim there is higher than the  
12 jurisdictional limits of the JP court.

13 MS. WINK: This third party --

14 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It can't be.

15 MS. WINK: It is.

16 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: The claim can't be  
17 more than the original claim. The property can be -- the  
18 property against which that claim is going to be satisfied  
19 can be more, but the claim can't be.

20 MR. FRITSCHER: Well, but when you go back to  
21 the jurisdictional statement in --

22 MS. WINK: Actually, it can be, though.  
23 Before you do that, it can be. My claim can be to a  
24 hundred thousand-dollar vehicle, so the value of my claim,  
25 if I have a hundred percent right to a hundred

1 thousand-dollar used Lamborghini, my claim is a hundred  
2 thousand dollars.

3 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: But that's not  
4 what's in controversy.

5 MS. WINK: Yes, it is.

6 MR. DYER: Yes, it is because I'm claiming  
7 that's mine, that should not have been seized under --

8 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: No, you're claiming  
9 that 5,000 of it --

10 MS. WINK: No, no, no.

11 MR. DYER: No, I'm the third party. The one  
12 with the 5,000 is the one who has the 5,000-dollar  
13 judgment. They're the plaintiff. They've gone out,  
14 gotten a writ of execution to seize my car. I have nothing  
15 to do with this lawsuit.

16 MS. WINK: Yeah, I was just renting.

17 MR. DYER: That's my car, and I come in and  
18 say it's worth a hundred thousand dollars. I'm not a party  
19 to your JP suit. This is brand new against me. It goes  
20 into a higher jurisdiction court.

21 MR. FRITSCHER: This --

22 MS. WINK: This is a weird deal.

23 MR. FRITSCHER: This is a weird deal because  
24 it only applies once there has been a levy --

25 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I understand that.

1 MR. FRITSCH: -- under a writ, and there is  
2 always the possibility that levy may be upon property owned  
3 by a third party that is valued way in excess.

4 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I understand that,  
5 but even -- even if it's a Lamborghini, it's a used  
6 Lamborghini, a hundred thousand dollars. I have a  
7 5,000-dollar claim. Even if I prevail and the Lamborghini  
8 is sold and I get my \$5,000 out of the proceeds, the other  
9 \$95,000 was never at issue.

10 MS. WINK: That's the problem. You don't get  
11 to sell my Lamborghini. I have a superior right, and I get  
12 to under this trial of right of property have the right of  
13 possession determined immediately and now before anything  
14 else is decided because, by golly, nobody is selling my  
15 Lamborghini.

16 MR. DYER: The statute conveys jurisdiction  
17 only in the court with jurisdiction of the amount in  
18 controversy, and there the amount in controversy is the  
19 value of the property that's been seized.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah remains skeptical  
21 however.

22 MS. WINK: We drink a lot of Kool Aid  
23 ourselves.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And my only request is  
25 tomorrow when we're done if we can take a ride in your

1 Lamborghini.

2 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Wait, can I have my  
3 question answered about how does a court -- if you're  
4 right, I'll give you that, if you're right and the court  
5 does not have subject matter jurisdiction over the  
6 Lamborghini, how does it have jurisdiction to transfer a  
7 suit over which it doesn't have jurisdiction?

8 MS. WINK: It doesn't transfer the whole  
9 suit.

10 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It's transferring --

11 MR. FRITSCH: The trial of right.

12 MS. WINK: Only the claim.

13 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: A claim over which  
14 it does not have jurisdiction.

15 MS. WINK: Well, a court can transfer -- if I  
16 don't have jurisdiction I can certainly --

17 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: No, you can't. All  
18 you can do is dismiss.

19 MS. WINK: But what seems to have happened  
20 here is that courts realized we're either going to have  
21 somebody like Dulcie with that Lamborghini she's going to  
22 earn somebody busting out the JP's jurisdiction and  
23 dragging somebody with a 5,000-dollar case into a whole new  
24 lawsuit that's far more complicated, or we're going to  
25 create this little critter called trial of right of

1 property, and we're going to let that --

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Who's creating a critter?

3 MR. ORSINGER: Do we have the authority to  
4 create a critter?

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I don't think so.

6 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I don't think you  
7 can create a critter.

8 MS. WINK: I think critters are historical in  
9 Texas.

10 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Just for the record,  
11 I don't think you can create a critter that asserts  
12 jurisdiction that it doesn't have.

13 MR. DYER: I understand what you're saying,  
14 you're saying if a court doesn't have jurisdiction then it  
15 has no jurisdiction to do anything, it can't transfer, it  
16 just has to dismiss.

17 MR. FRITSCHKE: But the problem is the court  
18 may have a pending suit.

19 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Over which it does  
20 have jurisdiction.

21 MR. FRITSCHKE: Over which it does have  
22 jurisdiction. The problem is the court's act in issuing a  
23 writ, whether it's prejudgment or post-judgment has  
24 effectively created a situation where that court had no  
25 jurisdiction to effect value of that property.



1 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: But it did. Once a  
2 court has jurisdiction it has jurisdiction to do whatever.

3 MR. DYER: What makes this unusual is that in  
4 attachment, why is your writ of attachment out of a JP  
5 court judgment for five grand and I hit a hundred thousand  
6 dollars, JP court still has jurisdiction over that claim,  
7 so distress -- or the trial of right of property is  
8 different in that regard.

9 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: There is no -- and  
10 even with your used Lamborghini there is no principled  
11 reason I can see for distinguishing this type of suit from  
12 any other. It's still an enforcement mechanism. The  
13 amount in controversy in the suit is whatever it is, and if  
14 you have a superior right to the used Lamborghini, it  
15 doesn't matter if it's worth a dollar or a million dollars.  
16 You have a superior right. The claimant has no right.

17 MR. FRITSCH: There are --

18 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: And the amount in  
19 controversy has nothing to do with it.

20 MR. FRITSCH: There are always two amounts  
21 in controversy in a trial of right of property. Yes.  
22 There's the trial of right -- or there's the amount in  
23 controversy of the underlying suit, and there is the amount  
24 in controversy based upon the claimant's request to have  
25 possession of their property.

1 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I don't think so.  
2 There's only one.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You guys take this  
4 outside. Richard.

5 MR. MUNZINGER: Some of us critters can't  
6 hear everything that's going on down there.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I know it's -- but I can,  
8 so that's good.

9 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It's because we're  
10 old, Richard.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

12 MR. ORSINGER: If Sarah's point is taken that  
13 you have to dismiss, I'm troubled by forcing us to file in  
14 a court that doesn't have jurisdiction to begin with, so  
15 I'm okay with this transfer. I mean, filing in the court  
16 where the underlying lawsuit is pending so that the judge  
17 gets the first shot at whether he has jurisdiction or not,  
18 but it makes no sense if you're going to dismiss, which is  
19 what Sarah says you have to do, it makes no sense to file  
20 in a court you know you don't have jurisdiction in as a  
21 prerequisite to filing in a court that you do have  
22 jurisdiction in. You ought to just be able to go ahead and  
23 file in a court --

24 MR. DYER: And what happens to the writ of  
25 execution? It's not dissolved. Your property still's been

1 seized, and you've got no effective mechanism, unless you  
2 enter -- remember, you're a nonparty.

3 MR. ORSINGER: My preference would be that  
4 you not require that this trial of right of property be  
5 initially filed in the court where the underlying  
6 litigation is going on. If somebody has an 80,000-dollar,  
7 a hundred thousand-dollar claim, they ought to be able to  
8 go into a court that can give them relief immediately and  
9 not worry about mail notice and other things, which we'll  
10 talk about in a minute.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David.

12 MR. FRITSCHER: Well, I think that's what the  
13 intent, the original intent, of the drafters was, was to  
14 avoid that because you want to immediately effect a stay  
15 under the levy that has occurred; and if you don't have an  
16 immediate right to affect the levy, stop the levy, until  
17 your right is heard, there's the potential that your  
18 property right could be damaged or disappear.

19 MR. ORSINGER: I agree, but forcing them to  
20 file in a court that doesn't have jurisdiction does nothing  
21 but delay this about two weeks.

22 MR. FRITSCHER: It -- you don't have any  
23 choice.

24 MR. ORSINGER: Sure you do.

25 MR. FRITSCHER: No, you don't. When your

1 hundred thousand-dollar Lamborghini has been levied upon on  
2 a JP court judgment for \$5,000, what you're suggesting is  
3 we have to go to county or district court to obtain  
4 basically a TRO to --

5 MR. DYER: You would have to file a new  
6 lawsuit.

7 MR. FRITSCHKE: A new lawsuit.

8 MR. ORSINGER: Well, sure, but what you're  
9 telling me is that I have to file a lawsuit in a court that  
10 I know has no jurisdiction so that they can mail it over to  
11 somebody else who will then mail notice, and a couple of  
12 weeks later I finally get into a court that does have  
13 jurisdiction.

14 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: So you can get a  
15 void order of transfer.

16 MR. ORSINGER: This is require -- let's just  
17 say that my right of claim is a hundred thousand dollars  
18 and everybody agrees to that, so we all -- and the judgment  
19 is out of the JP court.

20 MR. FRITSCHKE: Well, what's going to -- give  
21 me the example of what's going on with the underlying writ.  
22 Start with the -- let's start with the writ that is under  
23 levy. What writ do you have?

24 MR. ORSINGER: It's been executed.

25 MR. FRITSCHKE: Okay. What type of writ?

1 MR. ORSINGER: To me it doesn't matter, but  
2 it could be a garnishment or it could be a writ of  
3 execution.

4 MR. FRITSCHER: Okay. Writ of execution has  
5 been levied upon.

6 MR. ORSINGER: So the property is now in the  
7 possession of the state.

8 MR. FRITSCHER: Okay.

9 MR. ORSINGER: So your rule --

10 MR. FRITSCHER: Your judgment is for how much?

11 MR. ORSINGER: Let's say the judgment is for  
12 something underneath the district court's jurisdiction.  
13 \$50,000.

14 MR. FRITSCHER: 50,000.

15 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. And somebody has just  
16 seized something worth a hundred.

17 MR. ORSINGER: 500 dollars.

18 MR. DYER: Do I hear six, do I hear seven?

19 (Multiple simultaneous speakers)

20 THE REPORTER: Wait, wait, wait.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Guys, she can't --

22 THE REPORTER: Stop, please.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: One at a time.

24 MR. ORSINGER: What's the top of the county  
25 court at law's jurisdiction?

1 MR. FRITSCH: Currently 100.

2 MS. WINK: Oh, he said county? Depends on  
3 the county.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: One at a time, guys.

5 MS. WINK: Sorry. County court jurisdictions  
6 are by statute, and they have different maximums, so --

7 MR. ORSINGER: Oh, each one is different?

8 MS. WINK: Yes.

9 MR. ORSINGER: Well, can we just have a  
10 hypothetical in which we have a judgment out of a county  
11 court at law and we have a seizure of an asset that exceeds  
12 that court's jurisdiction? Your rule is going to make me  
13 file in the county court, even though you and I and  
14 everybody in this room but Sarah, or maybe even Sarah  
15 agrees, they don't have jurisdiction, and then you're doing  
16 that so that it can then be transferred to the court that  
17 has jurisdiction where we can now legitimately litigate it.  
18 Why are we requiring that it be filed in a court that  
19 doesn't have jurisdiction first so that that court can  
20 transfer it to a court that does have jurisdiction?

21 MR. FRITSCH: Because the court that had  
22 original jurisdiction acted properly in issuing the writ.  
23 The problem is the levy has occurred on property that does  
24 not belong to the judgment debtor, that does not belong to  
25 the judgment creditor, is merely subject to levy, and there

1 has to be a summary procedure for a third party to step in  
2 and say, "Wait a minute, that's mine."

3 MR. ORSINGER: I don't think I make myself  
4 clear. My summary procedure is to go directly to district  
5 court and say, "They have levied on property that belongs  
6 to me, and I want relief today," not a week from now, not  
7 transfer it somewhere across the state.

8 MR. DYER: You've got to file a new suit,  
9 though.

10 MS. WINK: Yeah.

11 MR. ORSINGER: What's wrong with that?  
12 You've got a hundred thousand dollars here. I want my  
13 property. Why should I file a lawsuit in a court that  
14 doesn't have jurisdiction so it can be transferred to a  
15 court that does have jurisdiction?

16 MR. DYER: That's the issue. That's the  
17 issue is whether or not --

18 MR. ORSINGER: Name one good reason --

19 MR. DYER: -- the court can transfer.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hey, hey, hey, Richard.

21 MR. ORSINGER: Pardon me.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Wait until he finishes.

23 MR. ORSINGER: Name one policy reason that's  
24 advanced by requiring this process to be filed in a court  
25 that has no jurisdiction so that it can be transferred to a

1 court that does have jurisdiction.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Hecht.

3 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: It issued the writ.

4 MR. ORSINGER: But what's the policy in going  
5 to them first? They don't have the power to lift the writ.

6 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: You don't know that  
7 yet. It hadn't been established. That's just what you  
8 say.

9 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

10 MS. WINK: And if I'm a detective --

11 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: So you go back to  
12 the court that issued writ, and you say, "Judge, this  
13 shouldn't -- the writ was fine, but it shouldn't have been  
14 levied on me," say, "Well, you're wrong. You lose."

15 MR. ORSINGER: Well, the court can't say that  
16 if the value of the asset exceeds their jurisdiction.

17 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Well, I mean, maybe,  
18 maybe not, but if -- it seems to me you've got some  
19 supervisory power to determine a challenge to the levy of  
20 your writ.

21 MR. ORSINGER: Even if it's beyond your  
22 jurisdictional authority to litigate that claim?

23 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: I just don't know if  
24 you know. I mean, that's what somebody says. I mean, I'm  
25 not sure that I'm convinced by that, but it seems to me



1 that the obvious reason for the rule is you go back to the  
2 court that issued the writ. Now, maybe that's not good  
3 enough. I'm not saying it's not -- you shouldn't go  
4 someplace else first, but I'm just saying if we're looking  
5 for why it is written the way it is, I think that must be  
6 the way it's written that way -- must be why it's written  
7 that way.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Could I ask a question?  
9 Is this transfer rule that you have here, TRP 2(b), as in  
10 boy, is this derived from something or have you made this  
11 up out of whole --

12 MR. FRITSCHKE: No.

13 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Whole cloth.

14 MR. FRITSCHKE: Whole cloth.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Original drafting.

16 MS. WINK: See, part of the problem was --

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Wait a minute. So it's  
18 original drafting, not derived from any other rule, right?

19 MR. FRITSCHKE: Correct.

20 MR. DYER: Well, that's not exactly correct.

21 MS. WINK: No, not exactly.

22 MR. DYER: I think it was derived from the  
23 transfer rule on venue in a garnishment action where you  
24 have -- that's the derivation of the language, not support  
25 for its use jurisdictionally.

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Has the task force  
2 done any research on this jurisdictional question? Dulcie  
3 is nodding yes.

4                   MS. WINK: Yes.

5                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. And what  
6 research have you done?

7                   MS. WINK: Well, Judge Wilson did it from the  
8 beginning, and the problem was this is -- has been used so  
9 rarely since it was created that there are no cases to tell  
10 us anything, nothing. There were a couple of cases out  
11 there, and they didn't go to any points of how to  
12 procedurally deal with --

13                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. So the research was  
14 unhelpful.

15                  MS. WINK: Good answer. Yes, sir.

16                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Sarah.

17                  HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Well, if I can -- to  
18 research and try to find a case that's exactly like yours,  
19 I can see how that would not be fruitful, but to research  
20 and understand principles of jurisdiction it seems to me  
21 would be fruitful, and I would propose that Pam do it  
22 because she won where I was just a dissent, but principles  
23 of jurisdiction are not being integrated here. This is  
24 anti-jurisdictional, anti-matter.

25                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Peeples.

1 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Let me ask this of  
2 the drafters, in the 5,000, 100,000-dollar example, and I'm  
3 the owner of the hundred thousand-dollar vehicle, can the  
4 JP grant me relief if I have to go to the JP?

5 MS. WINK: No.

6 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Or am I doomed to  
7 have to ultimately get relief from the district court?

8 MS. WINK: You must get relief from district  
9 court for two reasons. One, the Property Code tells us  
10 that the trial of right of property is tried in the court  
11 with jurisdiction of the amount in controversy, and the  
12 amount in controversy of your claim is a hundred thousand.

13 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: But can the JP  
14 decide, "Hmm, I didn't know I was doing that. I'm going to  
15 withdraw that writ of execution" or whatever it is?

16 MS. WINK: No, actually, in our example, the  
17 levy is correct. The levy is proper. The decisions made  
18 by the JP have been correct. It's just that you have --  
19 there are multiple people who have rights to the property  
20 that's been executed on or levied upon.

21 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Okay. Now -- I'm  
22 sorry.

23 MS. WINK: Your right just happens to be  
24 greater than the court's maximum amount in controversy  
25 jurisdiction.

1 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Okay. Now, if I'm  
2 the owner of the hundred thousand-dollar vehicle, if I  
3 can't get any relief from the JP, what is the policy reason  
4 for making me go there, which is futile, instead of going  
5 straight to district court where I have to go ultimately?

6 MS. WINK: I have two answers for that, too.  
7 First of all, the JP is the one who can stop the current  
8 ongoing execution pursuant to the writ procedures. He can  
9 stop the for sale, stop the sale, stop the publishing, all  
10 that. So that's immediate, and that's something that you  
11 might not get at all from the district court. You might be  
12 going to a district court, and this, of course, is going to  
13 be the second jurisdiction, is going to say, "You're asking  
14 me to stop another judge from executing his or her  
15 authority"?

16 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: So it's kind of  
17 like I've got to exhaust my remedies with the JP before I  
18 can go to district court, and I might get relief from the  
19 JP who might back off?

20 MS. WINK: Yes. Yes. And --

21 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Richard, isn't that  
22 an answer to your question?

23 MR. ORSINGER: Maybe. Maybe.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hang on, guys. Roger has  
25 had his hand up for a long time. Then Gene.

1           MR. HUGHES: I was just going to say, I mean,  
2 there's already provisions in the Government Code that  
3 allow transfers between county courts and county courts at  
4 law and district court. I think the big problem is how you  
5 transfer it from a JP court. I'm not sure if there's any  
6 statutes that allow that, but it just doesn't trouble me.  
7 I mean, we have a jurisdictional statute that says it's to  
8 be tried in the court with jurisdiction of the amount in  
9 controversy, and it sure seems to me that Justice Hecht  
10 nailed it on the head. Why do we want a district court  
11 interfering with the execution of the JP or county court at  
12 law judgment if there's any possibility simply to transfer  
13 it rather than have the two of them fighting over it?

14           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene.

15           MR. STORIE: Yeah, I thought there was a  
16 statute that allowed transfer from a court without  
17 jurisdiction to a court with jurisdiction, and secondly, if  
18 you're in JP court, in the first instance they should have  
19 jurisdiction to determine their jurisdiction, which is  
20 basically what you're getting with a preliminary hearing.

21           HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Except they're  
22 deciding they don't --

23           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Marisa may have some  
24 helpful research.

25           MS. SECCO: Oh, well, this is --

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK:  Never mind.  Richard.

2                   MR. ORSINGER:  Okay.  If I understand it, the  
3 JP -- you have -- as the holder of the third party interest  
4 you have the right to go to the JP and ask the JP to unwind  
5 what the JP has been doing, but you don't have the right to  
6 get a ruling on a replevy, but you could go into court and  
7 say, "You've grabbed my hundred thousand-dollar asset and  
8 we're asking you to ungrab it."

9                   MR. DYER:  Yes.  We have added a third party  
10 motion practice in all of these writs that did not exist --  
11 well, it existed very cryptically under the rules.  It  
12 said, "An intervening claimant can file a motion to  
13 dissolve," but that was it.  We added a little more detail  
14 to say a third party can come in, file a sworn motion to  
15 dissolve this writ, and if it's uncontroverted, it's all  
16 done.

17                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK:  All right.  Stop the  
18 presses.  Now we have the answer.

19                  MS. SECCO:  Oh, well, this was just an issue  
20 that was brought up about the justice court being able to  
21 transfer.  There's a rule, Rule 575, that allows a justice  
22 court to transfer to a district court for jurisdictional  
23 reasons.

24                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK:  Even when it doesn't have  
25 jurisdiction?

1 MS. SECCO: I'm not exactly sure. It's  
2 called a -- a writ of certiori, but I'm not sure why --

3 MR. DYER: That's an appeal, isn't it?

4 MS. WINK: Huh-uh. It's a -- go ahead.

5 MS. SECCO: Well, it's referred to as  
6 transferred to the district court for, you know --

7 MR. ORSINGER: For a de novo trial probably.

8 MS. SECCO: I don't know all the specifics,  
9 but in the JP task force meetings that we've been having  
10 they always refer to this as the mechanism for taking a  
11 case from the justice court to the district court. But I  
12 don't know the specifics.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is that what you had in  
14 mind?

15 MS. WINK: Yes, but I would be -- it's just  
16 in the back of my memory, and I'm afraid to say anything  
17 else about it.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah's still not  
19 convinced. Who else has got comments? Richard.

20 MR. MUNZINGER: I think that the rule as they  
21 have drafted it protects the property owner better than a  
22 rule that would require the property owner to go to the  
23 court having jurisdiction because it's immediate. If I go  
24 to a district court I have to have citation issued, 20 days  
25 pass. I then get the answer filed or I seek a temporary

1 injunction or a temporary restraining order, and the  
2 district judge says to me, "Well, wait a minute, I'm not  
3 going to interfere with Judge so-and-so, the county court  
4 of so-and-so." This is I think the most logical procedure  
5 that you have, is to go back to the court that issued the  
6 writ. People that have interest in this are the parties to  
7 the lawsuit, the court that issued the writ, and the owner  
8 of the property. All of those persons have immediate  
9 relief at the level of the justice of the peace who can  
10 preserve the property and issue the appropriate orders.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Yelenosky.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, maybe I'm  
13 not understanding. Why would the district court judge  
14 think he or she is interfering when the JP court has never  
15 adjudicated this third party's ownership? The JP court  
16 hasn't done that, as I understand it, so what I would be  
17 saying is, "Oh, JP court issued this order that allowed  
18 them to take your property. Now you're claiming it's yours  
19 and it's worth this much, and because it's worth this much,  
20 that JP court doesn't have jurisdiction and I do." I don't  
21 know that I would see that as stepping on the JP.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Orsinger.

23 MR. ORSINGER: Would you-all consider a  
24 provision that in the event the JP court determines that  
25 they don't have jurisdiction and are going to transfer it



1 to the district court that they would automatically stay  
2 further process of the JP's writ?

3 MS. WINK: It already does that.

4 MR. ORSINGER: It does? It automatically  
5 stays it?

6 MS. WINK: Right. In fact, that was the  
7 provision we just --

8 MR. FRITSCHER: (d).

9 MS. WINK: 1(d)?

10 MR. FRITSCHER: TRP 1(d).

11 MS. WINK: Right.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

13 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It seems to me that  
14 this all goes back to 25.001. I tried to find when that  
15 was enacted, but amount in controversy has a definite  
16 meaning. I assume we're going to have the same discussion  
17 with turnover orders.

18 MR. DYER: Uh-huh.

19 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: So if a county  
20 court -- if execution is attempted against an asset, a  
21 piece of property over which the county court wouldn't have  
22 jurisdiction if it were brought as an initial suit because  
23 of this sentence in 25.001, and I don't know of authority  
24 for the turnover order specifically.

25 MS. WINK: Statutorily.

1 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Statutorily.

2 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I know there's  
3 statutory order for a turnover order. Is there statutory  
4 order like a trial of the right of property must be tried  
5 in the court with jurisdiction --

6 MR. DYER: No.

7 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: -- of the amount in  
8 controversy, because in my opinion the Legislature has  
9 misunderstood what "amount in controversy" means. It has a  
10 definite legal meaning, and it's not the amount -- the  
11 value of an asset against which execution is sought.

12 MS. WINK: I don't disagree with that. Here  
13 is the problem. That -- the execution is separate from the  
14 third party's claim. My claim is valued at that property  
15 that's been taken. I have a hundred thousand-dollar claim.  
16 You know, it just happens to have been -- you know, that  
17 property just happened to get dragged into proceedings that  
18 I wasn't a party to.

19 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It doesn't -- that  
20 can happen with a turnover order. It can happen with  
21 all -- it can happen with any type of writ, but that -- if  
22 you have a problem with that, go file a lawsuit. If we're  
23 talking about whether the court that issued the writ has  
24 jurisdiction to determine whether you have a superior right  
25 of possession of your Lamborghini, to me that's --

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. It's obvious we've  
2 spotted a jurisdictional issue here that we're going to  
3 have to resolve at some point. But for the rest of today  
4 let's see if we can get through at least this rule, TRP 2,  
5 and go to subsection (c) and talk about that. Anybody,  
6 comments on that? Richard.

7                   MR. ORSINGER: On 2(a)(5) where it says --  
8 and I know this is carried forward from the existing rule.  
9 It says, "The evidence, if tendered, may be received and  
10 considered." Does that mean the judge has authority to  
11 reject evidence offered at this hearing, or is the judge  
12 required to listen to it if it's offered?

13                  MR. DYER: No, we need to change this to  
14 match the language in the other writs.

15                  MR. ORSINGER: So it will say "shall," "shall  
16 consider"?

17                  MS. WINK: No, this preliminary. They can do  
18 it on affidavits, or they can --

19                  MR. DYER: Oh, okay, you're right. It is  
20 different.

21                  MR. ORSINGER: So it's optional with the  
22 trial judge whether the judge will consider live testimony?

23                  MS. WINK: Yes. At the preliminary hearing  
24 only, not at the actual trial of right of property.

25                  MR. ORSINGER: And this is where jurisdiction

1 of the court is determined?

2 MS. WINK: Correct.

3 MR. ORSINGER: So, in other words, if  
4 somebody has evidence that the court doesn't have  
5 jurisdiction and it's not in an affidavit then they can't  
6 offer it.

7 MS. WINK: No, they can offer it. The judge  
8 just doesn't have to take it.

9 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. I have a problem with  
10 that. I think the judge ought to be required to hear  
11 evidence that they don't have jurisdiction, even if you're  
12 not going to make them listen to evidence that they should  
13 hold their writ or something.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. We're not going to  
15 say the J word anymore today. Let's go to TRP 2(c).  
16 Roger.

17 MR. HUGHES: My question was, and I wasn't  
18 clear from hearing section (b) and (c) whether the  
19 temporary -- whether this temporary order is issued in  
20 addition to a transfer order or whether a finding that the  
21 case should be transferred precludes issuing any temporary  
22 order under subsection (c).

23 MR. ORSINGER: It has to preclude it. The  
24 court doesn't have jurisdiction to issue an order under  
25 (c).

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Now, now.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Oh, I can't say that.

3 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Shh, shh.

4 MR. HUGHES: I'm just saying it wasn't clear  
5 to me, you know, what was the intent of the rule,  
6 disregarding questions of jurisdiction.

7 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Shh.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody got any response  
9 to that?

10 MR. DYER: He's saying it doesn't blend in  
11 with the order to transfer, so if there's a transfer  
12 there's no need for --

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So the comment is that  
14 there's a blending problem between (b) and (c), so we'll  
15 note that. Any other problems with (c)?

16 All right. How about (d)? Any comments on  
17 (d)? Why don't we talk a little bit about TRP 3, the bond?

18 MR. ORSINGER: If we can, before we leave  
19 (d) --

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

21 MR. ORSINGER: The transferee court may be  
22 the one that's modifying the order or writ, so I don't  
23 think we should say "its order." It should say "the  
24 order." "If the court modifies the order," because it may  
25 be a district court modifying a JP writ.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good point.

2 MR. ORSINGER: You see what I'm saying?

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I do.

4 MR. DYER: I'm sorry. Could you read what  
5 part?

6 MR. FRITSCHKE: Right here.

7 MR. ORSINGER: It's the very last, 2(d). "If  
8 the court modifies its order or writ," that's assuming  
9 there's no transfer. If there's a transfer, they'll be  
10 modifying a writ of another court.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So it should be "the order  
12 or writ," not "its." Yeah, Justice Christopher.

13 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, I'm  
14 trying to -- I'm looking at trial, which is 6, and it seems  
15 kind of -- we've got some discovery issues in this Rule 2  
16 and then you've got trial in Rule 6. Is the intent that  
17 the temporary order will set the trial date just like a  
18 temporary injunction does so that we have a trial date set  
19 in the order and so we know what to do after that?

20 MR. FRITSCHKE: Yes.

21 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: So we should  
22 probably put that in the requirements of what should be in  
23 the order. Oh, I see it's in there. Okay. Never mind.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

25 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: And this

1 written statement that's in (e), what is that? Is that  
2 like an answer?

3 MR. DYER: No.

4 MR. FRITSCHER: That came out of the old  
5 rules, and what apparently the procedure was, the parties  
6 to the writ needed to outline for the court with the  
7 jurisdiction to hear the trial of right of property their  
8 positions. We -- I mean, we were -- that's another area  
9 where there was no case law on what these written  
10 statements and what these pleadings were supposed to say or  
11 do, but there needed to be some methodology for a party to  
12 the writ, whether it be a judgment creditor or debtor or  
13 any of the other writs, to assert their position because if  
14 they don't say anything and you get to a final trial and  
15 the claimant's claim is uncontroverted, then the writ is  
16 dissolved, the property is returned. If it's not already  
17 returned under bond, it's returned by judgment to the  
18 claimant.

19 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, the --  
20 that was another thing I was going to ask about here in 6,  
21 trial, these written statements or appear. So, I mean,  
22 just because it was in there before doesn't mean we can't  
23 change it to make it seem more normal to us. Especially if  
24 there's no case law saying, "Oh, written statements are  
25 really important." So what's supposed to be in a written

1 statement? We don't have any -- everyone knows what an  
2 answer is. You know, I agree, I deny it, it's really mine,  
3 but a written statement?

4 MR. DYER: And should it be sworn to?

5 MR. ORSINGER: You already required the  
6 application to be sworn to. Would you be adding anything  
7 by requiring this statement to be sworn to?

8 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I mean, if we  
9 want the defendant to say, "I agree, it's the claimant's  
10 property," we should have a rule that says whether or not  
11 the defendant agrees or not and then the fight is really  
12 between the person who got the writ and the claimant at  
13 that point.

14 MR. FRITSCHER: So if we changed it to say the  
15 parties are to file statement -- written statements of  
16 interest in the property at issue.

17 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Or I'd say an  
18 answer. I mean, I'd just call it an answer, and then  
19 people understand I think.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: How about their answer  
21 under oath? Roger.

22 MR. HUGHES: Well, it seems to me by looking  
23 at the Rule 6 and it talks about defaulting people if they  
24 don't file a written statement by the deadline signed by  
25 the court or if the claimant -- or if they failed to



1 appear, and so it would seem to me that there has to be  
2 some provision to set a deadline for people to file the  
3 statements of their position. It seems to me that the  
4 claimant has already filed something saying, "This is what  
5 I claim my rights are." Then it seems to me that either we  
6 should require the court hearing the matter to set a  
7 deadline that the opponents file their statements or  
8 answers, if you will, or that we set one by rule. I'm not  
9 sure which would be better under the circumstances.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

11 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Yeah, I don't  
12 understand why the claimant would have to file another  
13 statement after they've filed the application. I mean,  
14 they should just show up for trial just like a normal  
15 plaintiff does who's filed a request for something.

16 MR. DYER: Well, if you had discovery, which  
17 you are entitled to, you may want to address in your  
18 statement things that you've learned in discovery. I mean,  
19 I admit it may not be required, but it at least ought to be  
20 allowed.

21 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: But I -- what  
22 is required in a statement, and if it's not in the  
23 statement, what effect is it? I mean, that's why I'm just  
24 objecting to the use of "statement" without more definition  
25 as to what you have to put in it. We all know what an

1 answer is.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Roger.

3 MR. HUGHES: Well, getting back to this, it  
4 seems to me that the intent of these proposed rules is to  
5 create its own world of discovery in civil procedure for  
6 handling this one matter rather than to throw the parties  
7 back on the general Rules of Civil Procedure that would  
8 prevail in county and district court. In that case, just  
9 as we have a rule -- just as the proposal is that the trial  
10 court set the boundaries of discovery, et cetera, et  
11 cetera, for this proceeding, either the trial court should  
12 set a deadline for the other parties to file an answer or  
13 amended pleadings or we provide it by a rule. I'm just not  
14 sure which makes more sense under the circumstances.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

16 MR. MUNZINGER: (a) -- rather (b)(1) requires  
17 the applicant to state the legal and factual grounds on  
18 which the claimant asserts the superior -- I'm sorry, the  
19 claimant is required to state the legal and factual grounds  
20 on which the claimant asserts the superior right to title.  
21 Why shouldn't the other parties be required to file a  
22 written document in the same language setting out their  
23 reasons as well and then trigger all these default  
24 positions and what have you when they fail to do so.  
25 Written statement is insufficiently specific and it ought

1 to be "Tell us the legal and factual grounds on which you  
2 say you can have my Lamborghini, you son of a gun."

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great. Yeah, Judge.

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Marisa, I've  
5 looked at those rules, and my reading of them is it's the  
6 higher court that acts, not the lower court.

7 MS. SECCO: Right. I agree.

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And, therefore,  
9 you don't have the problem of a transfer by a court  
10 without -- without J, in any event.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Without that thing.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I know you  
13 didn't want to go there, but the rule doesn't say that that  
14 court can do it. It's the higher court.

15 MS. SECCO: I agree. I just reread the rule  
16 during our discussion, and it is the order where you file  
17 an application for the writ in the county or district  
18 court.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. We've made the  
20 point that "written statement" maybe should be called  
21 something else like an answer or something else, but  
22 "written statement" is too vague. What other comments do  
23 we have? Judge Christopher.

24 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: If they're  
25 entitled to a jury trial, you're entitled to 45 days'

1 notice of the trial setting, so, you know, I don't know  
2 whether we're trying to do something different here with  
3 this 21 days after the deadline for the answer for the  
4 trial. I don't know how could anybody get their jury fee  
5 paid.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Where are you referring  
7 to?

8 MR. ORSINGER: (c)(e) at the very bottom of  
9 the page.

10 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: (c)(1)(E) at  
11 Rule 2.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Got it. All right. What  
13 else? Richard.

14 MR. MUNZINGER: Should a claimant be required  
15 to timely file a jury demand?

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: If he wants a jury trial I  
17 would think he would.

18 MR. MUNZINGER: But the rule is silent on the  
19 date or time of filing a jury demand by a claimant.

20 MR. FRITSCHER: I don't have the rules in  
21 front of me, but I think that the way that the jury demand  
22 operates is it has to be -- it can be within a reasonable  
23 time prior to the trial setting. It doesn't have a  
24 specified deadline.

25 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: No, 45 days.

1 MR. FRITSCHER: Well, look at the --

2 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: For the notice  
3 of the trial.

4 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: 30 on payment of the  
5 fee.

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, on  
7 presumption, but you can ask for a jury trial, and if it  
8 doesn't disrupt things you have a right to one.

9 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: But the other  
10 side has a right to a continuance.

11 MR. MUNZINGER: But the point here is all of  
12 these procedures are, quote, "summary," or expedited,  
13 that's a better word. They're moving very quickly, and  
14 lawsuits don't generally move that quickly, so the rule  
15 relating to the timing of filing a jury demand for an  
16 ordinary lawsuit may or may not be prudent for this  
17 context.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Christopher, your  
19 45-day thing, what's the --

20 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I'm sorry.  
21 45-day was notice of trial, 30 days is payment of the jury  
22 fee.

23 MR. ORSINGER: You could very easily put in  
24 here --

25 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: On first trial --

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hang on. Hang on. 216a  
2 says, "No jury trial shall be had in any civil suit unless  
3 a written request for a jury trial is filed with the clerk  
4 of the court a reasonable time before the date set for  
5 trial of the cause on the nonjury docket, but not less than  
6 30 days in advance."

7                   MR. ORSINGER: Why not put in subdivision (e)  
8 that the court should set the deadline for filing a jury  
9 demand? Because we're trying to accelerate this whole  
10 process, and we don't want to incorporate a 30-day rule  
11 into a trial that's 21 days out.

12                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's Judge Christopher's  
13 point, I think. Right. Okay. We got that. What else?  
14 Anything on the bond?

15                  MR. ORSINGER: I have two quick things on the  
16 bond.

17                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

18                  MR. ORSINGER: Does the bond have to be set  
19 in the amount of the judgment? It just says here "an  
20 amount set by the court." It doesn't give any guidance on  
21 the amount set by the court, but the bond -- can the bond  
22 be less than the amount of the judgment or more than the  
23 amount of judgment?

24                  MS. WINK: There hasn't been a judgment yet.  
25 Are you talking about the value of the writ?

1                   MR. ORSINGER: Oh, so this is -- well, what  
2 if -- if it's post-judgment, you know the judgment. What  
3 is the standard for the bond being set? Is it in the rules  
4 how the bond is set, or is it just up to the judge, it can  
5 be \$10?

6                   MR. DYER: I don't think that the current  
7 rules address the bond. They just say "bond in an amount  
8 set by the court," and I think we just incorporated that  
9 here, but to respond to your question, a bond could be  
10 higher or lower than the amount of the judgment because  
11 it's based on the value of the property.

12                  MR. ORSINGER: What does it mean under  
13 subdivision (c) that it's subject to prompt judicial  
14 review? If this bond is set, say, by a district judge does  
15 that mean that it's subject to immediate review by court of  
16 appeals?

17                  MR. DYER: We've addressed this one, I think,  
18 in prior --

19                  MS. WINK: In injunctions --

20                  MR. DYER: -- sessions.

21                  MS. WINK: -- we took that out.

22                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Don't talk at the same  
23 time because Dee Dee can't do that.

24                  MS. WINK: Sorry.

25                  MR. DYER: All right. I think we may have

1 taken it out on injunctions. We did not take it out on the  
2 other writs, so the other writs have that same provision,  
3 prompt judicial review.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Well, I think there's nothing  
5 wrong with prompt judicial review, but if it's a district  
6 court -- I assume if it's a JP court you would go to a  
7 district court and if it's a district court you would go to  
8 the court of appeals?

9 MR. DYER: No. This is talking about the  
10 trial court. Whether it's a JP court, county court, or  
11 district court, you're going to ask that court to review  
12 the bond and increase it or challenge the --

13 MR. ORSINGER: Wait a minute. We're saying  
14 that we go to the judge to set the bond, the judge sets the  
15 bond too low, so we have the right to prompt judicial  
16 review by going back to the same judge and ask him to raise  
17 the bond?

18 MR. DYER: Yes. The applicant comes in and  
19 says, "Judge, this is why the bond needs to be so high."  
20 The defendant hasn't had any opportunity to address the  
21 issue at all, so the defendant comes in and says, "Judge,  
22 no, there's no way it should be that high, lower it," or  
23 perhaps the applicant asks for the wrong amount. The  
24 applicant also ought to be able to come in and get a lower  
25 bond.



1 MR. ORSINGER: So judicial review just means  
2 a hearing in front of the judge that set the bond to change  
3 the bond?

4 MR. DYER: Yes. This does not address  
5 appellate review.

6 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any other comments on the  
8 bond? Richard? No?

9 MR. ORSINGER: You know, it bothers me, and  
10 it may be a nonissue because of case law, but if there's a  
11 judgment and we know the amount or if there's a claimed  
12 amount of recovery, it seems to me like there ought to be  
13 some limits. If there's a judgment, the bond should never  
14 be less or more than the judgment plus the interest it will  
15 accrue, and if it's prejudgment, it should never be more  
16 than the claimed damages or something, but I guess you can  
17 get some kind of judicial review for this bond with some  
18 other judge or no?

19 MR. DYER: You mean appellate review?

20 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah.

21 MR. DYER: Not on the amount of the bond, not  
22 that I'm aware of.

23 MR. ORSINGER: Really?

24 MR. DYER: I think that's interlocutory.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anything else on the bond,

1 Richard?

2 MR. ORSINGER: No.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody else on the bond?  
4 Justice Patterson.

5 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: It seems to be a  
6 reference in 1 to 3 to "the property," but at the beginning  
7 it's just general "property." Do you mean "the property  
8 may not be released"?

9 MR. DYER: Did you say Rules 1 through 3?

10 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Well, yes, and 3(a)  
11 and (b) refer to "the property." It looks like specific  
12 property, but at the beginning in (a) it just says  
13 "property may not be released." Do you mean the property  
14 that is the subject of that?

15 MR. DYER: Okay, so it's inconsistent.  
16 Sometimes it has the definite article, sometimes it's not.

17 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Right. Sometimes  
18 it looks as though you're talking about specific property  
19 that is the subject of the proceeding and sometimes  
20 generalized property, but it looks like you're meaning "the  
21 property."

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Anything else  
23 about the bond?

24 MR. ORSINGER: I'm afraid I have one more  
25 thing.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Don't be afraid, Richard.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Carl just pointed out to me,  
3 on 3(a)(3)(B), which is the bottom of that page, if the  
4 bond is supposed to be good for the promise that the  
5 claimant will pay the plaintiff the value of the property,  
6 which suggests strongly to me that the bond should be in  
7 the amount of the value of the property and not less or  
8 more. I wish that this said that.

9 MR. DYER: That's basically what it should  
10 be, because the bond actually takes the place of the  
11 property.

12 MR. ORSINGER: Well, I would feel so much  
13 more comfortable there being no judicial review of this  
14 poor person that's had their 100,000-dollar car taken from  
15 them, and let's have the bond set in the amount of the  
16 property and not more or less.

17 MR. DYER: Okay. The claimant says a hundred  
18 thousand. You say, "There's no way you would ever be able  
19 to sell that for more than 20." You know, so the judge may  
20 set the bond to 20, and someone else comes in and says,  
21 "Judge, no way. That's worth a hundred." Now, I think the  
22 trial court is entitled to have all the facts presented if  
23 the parties want to present them so he can make changes on  
24 the amount of the bond.

25 MR. ORSINGER: Well, are these bonds

1 typically set at \$500, or do they make an effort to value  
2 the collateral or seized property?

3 MR. DYER: I can't speak from experience on  
4 this. I've only been involved in one of these, but I would  
5 bet it's the same way most bonds go. Plaintiff gets the  
6 lowest possible bond they can. The judge has no reason to  
7 think otherwise. The other parties come in, and they're  
8 the ones who say, no, you've got to increase the bond.

9 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Anything more on  
11 the bond?

12 MR. ORSINGER: Let's see how it works.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I dare you. Go ahead.

14 All right. We'll be back at 9:00 in the  
15 morning. We'll start with TRP No. 4, and we will finish  
16 these ancillary rules tomorrow morning.

17 MR. DYER: We will. So noted.

18 (Adjourned at 5:06 p.m.)  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

1 \* \* \* \* \*

2 **REPORTER'S CERTIFICATION**  
 3 MEETING OF THE  
 4 SUPREME COURT ADVISORY COMMITTEE

5 \* \* \* \* \*

6

7

8 I, D'LOIS L. JONES, Certified Shorthand  
 9 Reporter, State of Texas, hereby certify that I reported  
 10 the above meeting of the Supreme Court Advisory Committee  
 11 on the 9th day of December, 2011, and the same was  
 12 thereafter reduced to computer transcription by me.

13 I further certify that the costs for my  
 14 services in the matter are \$\_\_\_\_\_.

15 Charged to: The State Bar of Texas.

16 Given under my hand and seal of office on  
 17 this the \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_, 2011.

18

19

**D'LOIS L. JONES, CSR**  
 Certification No. 4546  
 Certificate Expires 12/31/2012  
 3215 F.M. 1339  
 Kingsbury, Texas 78638  
 (512) 751-2618

23

24 #DJ-320

25